UNITED STATES DISTRICT COURT FOR THE DISTRICT OF COLORADO

Civil Action No. 22-cv-01129-NYW-SBP

ERIC COOMER, Ph.D.,

Plaintiff,

v.

MICHAEL J. LINDELL; FRANKSPEECH, LLC; and MY PILLOW, INC.,

Defendants.

REPORTER'S TRANSCRIPT (JURY TRIAL - DAY 9)

Proceedings before the HONORABLE NINA Y. WANG, Judge, United States District Court, for the District of Colorado, commencing at 8:38 a.m. on the 12th day of June, 2025, Alfred A. Arraj United States Courthouse, Denver, Colorado.

APPEARANCES

FOR THE PLAINTIFF:

DAVID MATTHEW BELLER, Recht & Kornfeld, P.C., 1600 Stout Street, Suite 1400, Denver, CO 80202 CHARLES JOSEPH CAIN, BRADLEY ADAM KLOEWER, Cain & Skarnulis PLLC, P. O. Box 1064, Salida, CO 81201 ASHLEY N. MORGAN, Cain & Skarnulis PLLC, 303 Colorado Street, Suite 2850, Austin, TX 78701

FOR THE DEFENDANTS:

JENNIFER DEMASTER, DeMaster Law LLC, 361 Falls Road, Suite 610, Grafton, WI 53024 JAMES JOSEPH DUANE, Regent University School of Law, 1000

Regent University Drive, Robertson Hall Room 353B,

Virginia Beach, VA 23464

CHRISTOPHER I. KACHOUROFF, Dominion Law Center PC, 13649 Office Place, Suite 101, Woodbridge, VA 2219

DARLENE M. MARTINEZ, RMF, CRR United States District Court For the District or Colorado

<u>I</u>NDEX

WITNESSES:	PAGE
ALEX HALDERMAN DIRECT EXAMINATION (Cont'd) BY MS. MORGAN CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. KACHOUROFF REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MS. MORGAN	1491 1595 1681
PETER KENT DIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. KACHOUROFF CROSS-EXAMINATION BY MR. BELLER REDIRECT EXAMINATION BY MR. KACHOUROFF	1686 1696 1738
<u>E X H I B I T S</u>	
NO.	ADMITTED
31	1564 1670
No.	REFUSED
269 270	1657 1671

1 **JUNE 12, 2025**

- 2 (Outside the presence of the jury.)
- 3 THE COURT: Thank you. Please be seated.
- We are on the record in 22-cv-1129-NYW-SBP, Coomer
- 5 v. Lindell, et al.
- 6 Could I have appearances of counsel, and please
- 7 introduce anybody at the table with you.
- 8 MR. CAIN: Good morning, Your Honor. Charlie Cain,
- 9 Brad Kloewer, David Beller, Ashley Morgan, and Dr. Coomer,
- 10 for the plaintiff.
- 11 THE COURT: Good morning.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Christopher Kachouroff and James
- 13 Duane for the defense.
- 14 THE COURT: Good morning. Do we have any issues
- before we bring in the jurors this morning?
- 16 MR. KACHOUROFF: We have the willful/wanton
- 17 instruction. I don't know if you want to take it up now
- 18 or later.
- 19 THE COURT: I want to take it up now. And then I
- 20 think plaintiff mentioned also another limiting
- 21 instruction for the videos. Has that been discussed and
- 22 stipulated to or proposed by plaintiff?
- MS. MORGAN: Yes. We conferred and stipulated. I
- 24 will circulate a copy to the Court.
- 25 THE COURT: Okay.

- 1 MR. DUANE: The only remaining topic that we have
- 2 not yet worked out, but we are very close, I am sure, is
- 3 the proposed limiting instruction that we sent to opposing
- 4 counsel involving Rule 408 and the settlement that was
- 5 submitted at trial with regard to the settlement. We are
- 6 going to confer. I think we can work that out during the
- 7 next break.
- 8 THE COURT: Okay. Ms. Morgan.
- 9 MS. MORGAN: Exhibit 70 has not been offered and
- 10 admitted, Your Honor, so we don't feel that it is
- 11 necessary.
- 12 THE COURT: Okay. I know that we had the proposed
- 13 limiting instruction, so did you want to do further
- 14 argument with respect to that issue?
- MR. DUANE: Even though the exhibit was not
- 16 admitted, there has been testimony from several witnesses
- 17 about the fact that the Newsmax case was settled. And so
- 18 the jury knows all about that, even though there were no
- 19 details about the terms of the settlement.
- 20 Under Rule 408, Your Honor, that evidence, although
- 21 admissible, cannot be used by the jury as any evidence
- 22 that the -- that the defendant in the case was, in fact,
- 23 liable, and that the claims in that case were, in fact,
- 24 meritorious. And we just want the jury to get that much
- 25 information, that is all we need. The wording of the

- 1 instruction -- well, that is all.
- THE COURT: All right. Ms. Morgan?
- 3 MS. MORGAN: If the Court agrees that such a
- 4 limiting instruction is proper, we do have a proposal that
- 5 is shorter than what the defense are proposing.
- 6 THE COURT: Okay. So let me hear from you all with
- 7 respect to the willful/wanton instruction.
- 8 MR. KACHOUROFF: Us first?
- 9 THE COURT: They are proposing it and you have a
- 10 dispute with respect to it; correct?
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Sorry, Your Honor.
- 12 THE COURT: Go ahead, Mr. Kachouroff.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: I am not quite sure how to revise
- 14 it in the First Amendment context, because I think there
- is a propensity for the jury to be confused over the
- 16 willful and wanton standard versus the reckless disregard
- 17 standard. So I thought if you had the words, "by clear
- 18 and convincing evidence."
- I don't know if that cures my concern with it, I
- 20 just feel like because this is a speech case, the
- 21 willful/wanton standard is going to be confusing for the
- 22 jury. My preference is that we not issue it and leave
- 23 things as is, but --
- 24 THE COURT: Okay. Ms. Morgan.
- 25 MS. MORGAN: The Colorado Jury Instructions

- 1 specifically call for an instruction defining willful and
- 2 wanton to be provided if the Court instructs the jury on
- 3 exemplary damages. Just for clarity, 9:30 of the
- 4 instruction for willful and wanton conduct, our proposed
- 5 instruction is directly pulled from the Colorado Jury
- 6 Instructions.
- 7 As I understand it, the concern from the defense is
- 8 that the jury somehow may reach punitive damages without
- 9 finding actual malice or confuse the standard. We don't
- 10 feel there is a risk of that because of the instructions
- 11 that we have already agreed to. The jury doesn't get to
- 12 the issue of awarding punitive damages unless they decide
- 13 that there has been defamation with actual malice.
- 14 THE COURT: Correct. That is the way the verdict
- form is also set up. So they never reach the exemplary
- 16 damages question without first finding actual malice. If
- 17 you look at the verdict form, it tells them to skip and
- 18 sign if they don't find with respect to defamation.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: I just always have, usually the
- 20 plaintiff side, which I prefer, it is always
- 21 willful/wanton conduct in the negligence context that I
- 22 see that kind of an instruction given. Here, where we
- 23 have speech, I think it has to be modified according to my
- 24 colleague.
- 25 THE COURT: Have you proposed a modification,

- 1 Mr. Kachouroff?
- 2 MR. KACHOUROFF: That is why I was saying, I am not
- 3 sure how to modify it other than just maybe put in there
- 4 that, "You may not determine willful and wanton conduct
- 5 until such time as you have made a determination that
- 6 there has been actual malice by clear and convincing
- 7 evidence," something like that.
- 8 THE COURT: All right.
- 9 MS. MORGAN: Respectfully, that is unnecessarily
- 10 confusing, and the way that the Special Verdict Form is
- 11 set up, the jury doesn't get to the questions about
- 12 punitive damages unless they have decided that there is
- 13 actual malice.
- 14 And out of full candor, when I conferred yesterday
- 15 with Ms. DeMaster, the proposal that -- I haven't seen a
- 16 copy of what they are proposing, but what was discussed
- 17 was changing the description of the instruction to say
- 18 "maliciousness" or "state of mind," but I think that
- 19 creates more confusion for the jury --
- THE COURT: Right.
- 21 MS. MORGAN: -- and would create an issue where
- 22 they don't understand the distinction between actual
- 23 malice and maliciousness, as that term appears. And so I
- 24 just think that this is not necessary and actually would
- 25 create more confusion, Your Honor.

1 And, frankly, "willful and wanton conduct" is not a

- 2 term that most people use in their daily life, so I think
- 3 there does need to be an instruction describing what that
- 4 term really means.
- 5 THE COURT: All right.
- 6 MR. KACHOUROFF: Judge, I will just state one last
- 7 point. According to my colleague's notes, Pattern Jury
- 8 Instruction 5:4 says, "In cases involving speech or
- 9 expression," and I think she is referring to another
- 10 version of 22:27, I don't know.
- 11 THE COURT: All right. Is Ms. DeMaster going to be
- 12 here today?
- MR. KACHOUROFF: She is, Your Honor. She was up
- 14 late last night.
- 15 THE COURT: Okay. So we will take that under
- 16 advisement.
- 17 Anything else with respect to the final jury
- instructions that we need -- you need me to address?
- 19 MS. MORGAN: Just in terms of scheduling, Your
- 20 Honor. I know we had some proposed edits to the verdict
- 21 form. As far as a timeline on that, when do we expect to
- 22 have those?
- THE COURT: Hopefully sometime this morning. My
- 24 law clerk has also been staying up late working very
- 25 consistently on these issues.

- 1 MS. MORGAN: Thank you.
- 2 THE COURT: With respect to the jury instructions,
- 3 I want to make a finding expressly on the Fifth Amendment
- 4 adverse inference instruction. The four McGillis factors
- 5 weigh in favor of giving an adverse inference instruction.
- 6 McGillis Investment Corporation v. First Interstate
- 7 Financial Utah, LLC, 370 P.3d, 295, 301 to -2, Colorado
- 8 Appellate Court, 2015.
- 9 First, there is a significant financial nexus
- 10 between Ms. Peters and Mr. Lindell that suggest that she
- 11 would act for his benefit. At various times he paid for
- 12 her hotel room, gave her a credit card, flew her around in
- 13 the private plane. And he also testified that he gave 1
- 14 to \$200,000 in support of her legal defense fund, or
- somehow directly paid her attorneys on her behalf.
- 16 Second, although Ms. Peters wasn't Mr. Lindell's
- 17 employee, there is evidence that he had some control over
- her statements about the purported defamatory statements,
- 19 he encouraged later to appear on Frankspeech to tell her
- 20 story, and she did so soon thereafter.
- 21 Third, Mr. Lindell's and Ms. Peters' interests are
- 22 closely aligned. In addition to their financial ties,
- both have made similar types of purported defamatory
- 24 statements. In her statement on Frankspeech -- indeed,
- 25 her statement on Frankspeech is one of the alleged

- 1 defamatory statements in this case.
- 2 Fourth, Ms. Peters' role in this litigation is not
- 3 that of a disinterested third-party witness given her
- 4 close ties to Mr. Lindell, her repeated appearances on the
- 5 Frankspeech platform, and the types of claims that they
- 6 are making in general, including the repetition of the
- 7 alleged defamatory statement that Dr. Coomer was somehow
- 8 involved in interference with the 2020 general election.
- 9 Considering these factors, a reasonable jury could
- 10 reliably infer that Ms. Peters repeatedly invoked her
- 11 Fifth Amendment privilege because her answers would be
- 12 adverse to defendants.
- 13 Accordingly, the Court finds that an adverse
- 14 inference would sufficiently be trustworthy under the
- 15 circumstances to permit an adverse inference instruction.
- 16 That is *McGillis*, 370 P.3d, at 295.
- 17 All right. So having made that ruling expressly on
- 18 the record, we will include that instruction.
- Anything else you all want to address before we
- 20 start with the jury at 9:00?
- MS. MORGAN: No, thank you.
- 22 MR. KACHOUROFF: No, thank you, Your Honor.
- 23 THE COURT: All right. Thank you, we will be in
- 24 recess until the jury is all present.
- 25 (A break is taken from 8:49 a.m. to 9:04 a.m.)

- 1 THE COURT: Thank you. Please be seated.
- 2 Are you all ready to proceed with Dr. Halderman?
- 3 MS. MORGAN: Yes, Your Honor.
- 4 THE COURT: Madam deputy.
- 5 (In the presence of the jury.)
- 6 THE COURT: Thank you. Please be seated.
- 7 Dr. Halderman, I remind you, you are still under
- 8 oath.
- 9 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 10 THE COURT: You may proceed.
- 11 MS. MORGAN: Thank you. I wanted to give everyone
- 12 a second to get situated.
- 13 ALEX HALDERMAN
- 14 having been previously duly sworn, testified as follows:
- 15 DIRECT EXAMINATION (Cont'd)
- 16 BY MS. MORGAN:
- 17 Q. Good morning, Dr. Halderman.
- 18 A. Good morning.
- 19 Q. I want to go back to our discussion about the
- 20 overview of your opinions, because I think we left one off
- 21 yesterday. Focusing here on our slides on that last
- 22 bullet point, I want to ask you whether or not the
- 23 defendants' theories about Dr. Coomer and Dominion with
- 24 respect to the 2020 election have helped or hurt efforts
- 25 to secure elections?

- 1 A. Oh, my gosh, they have absolutely hurt efforts.
- 2 MR. KACHOUROFF: Objection to this.
- 3 THE COURT: Approach.
- 4 (A bench conference is had.)
- 5 MR. KACHOUROFF: What is the relevance of this?
- 6 MS. MORGAN: It is relevant to the issue of
- 7 exemplary damages, Your Honor. As we have discussed
- 8 during this trial at length, the Colorado Statute
- 9 indicates that one of the things the jury can consider is
- 10 whether or not the defendant acted with reckless
- 11 disregard, essentially to the rights and safety of others,
- 12 particularly the plaintiff.
- And so it is relevant whether or not the claims at
- 14 issue in this case have harmed the elections industry.
- 15 And this is squarely with Dr. Halderman's declaration.
- 16 And I believe that in the Court's order on the motion to
- 17 exclude, that the Court permitted this testimony to be
- 18 had.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: First of all, there is no nexus
- 20 between the idea of this at-large election breach of
- 21 public trust and Mr. Lindell's statements. First of all,
- 22 they have to lay a foundation as to how he knows that.
- 23 Secondly, it should be limited, as the Court has already
- 24 previously indicated, to the effect on Mr. Coomer, if he
- 25 knows that. If he doesn't know that --

- 1 THE COURT: I am going to have Ms. Morgan reframe
- 2 the question, but otherwise the objection is overruled
- 3 with respect to this testimony that is pertinent to
- 4 exemplary damages. As previously discussed in the context
- of the testimony of Mr. Crane, Colorado's exemplary
- 6 damages statute specifically contemplates that the impact
- 7 can extend beyond the plaintiff to others.
- 8 (In the hearing of the jury.)
- 9 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) I want to make sure we understand, I
- 10 am framing this question specifically to the claims that
- 11 the defendants have made about Dr. Coomer and Dominion
- 12 with respect to the 2020 election.
- Have those claims helped or hurt individuals like
- 14 Dr. Coomer and yourself in the elections industry?
- 15 A. I think they have been a big setback to the kind of
- 16 work that I and others have been doing in my career for
- 17 almost 20 years now, trying to make elections in this
- 18 country more secure.
- 19 Q. Have you investigated the theories espoused by the
- 20 defendants with respect to whether or not the 2020
- 21 election was rigged or hacked by Dr. Coomer and Dominion?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. Based on your research, education, and training, have
- you ruled out these theories?
- 25 A. Can you clarify which theories you mean?

- 1 Q. Sure. Specifically the theory that Dr. Coomer and
- 2 Dominion somehow worked together with China to "murder
- 3 Americans' votes."
- 4 A. Oh, I see. Yes, that's just -- that didn't happen.
- 5 That didn't happen. It's implausible to begin with. And
- 6 now that the 2020 election has gone through just so much
- 7 investigation and so many audits, it's ruled out by a
- 8 mountain of evidence at this point.
- 9 Q. And I think you testified yesterday to the effect
- 10 that initially right after the 2020 election, someone may
- 11 have thought that, but that became less plausible. Can
- you explain what you meant by that, just briefly?
- 13 A. Yes. So whether you trust elections or not, it is
- 14 not a binary. You can have some reasonable level of doubt
- 15 until the evidence comes in, and that evidence comes in
- 16 from audits, from recounts, from investigation into
- 17 reported issues. But there is a world of difference
- 18 between, I'm a little bit uncertain, I am going to wait to
- 19 see what evidence comes in, and I am utterly convinced the
- 20 election is stolen, and I am going to go out and make
- 21 movies and promise the world I will show them my "absolute
- 22 proof."
- 23 Q. Has Mr. Lindell or Frankspeech ever cited you as
- 24 proof that the voting machines are vulnerable?
- 25 A. They have certainly cited my research, and I think we

- 1 saw that in an excerpt from one of Mr. Lindell's films
- 2 yesterday.
- 3 O. Are they properly considering and applying your work?
- 4 A. No. No. So my work -- what my work shows is that
- 5 there exists technical vulnerabilities in election
- 6 systems. There are certain risks that we should be
- 7 working as a nation to address through better procedures,
- 8 through better technical processes in the development of
- 9 equipment and, most importantly, through making sure that
- 10 elections are conducted using paper ballots and rigorous
- 11 post-election audits, where people go and look at those
- 12 ballots by hand and confirm that the outcome of the
- 13 election was right.
- 14 And this is not only what my research says, this is
- 15 the consensus view of the National Academies. But what
- 16 Lindell's theories do, what Lindell's films do, is they
- take that science and they build a science fiction story
- on top of it by saying that there is any evidence at all
- 19 that the 2020 election was actually stolen, by exploiting
- 20 these vulnerabilities.
- 21 As I said yesterday, there is no credible scientist
- 22 who has ever claimed that a U.S. election result was
- 23 changed by hacking. That's just not something that there
- 24 is credible evidence for. It's a potential risk and a
- 25 possibility that is important enough that it has required

- 1 already important policy changes that have happened, and
- 2 will require, to get to the point where scientists would
- 3 like elections to be, will require further changes. But
- 4 none of that, none of that is evidence that the 2020
- 5 election was stolen.
- 6 The evidence that comes from science is evidence of
- 7 risk, not evidence that an attack has taken place.
- 8 Q. We have heard Mr. Lindell advocate for both paper
- 9 ballots and hand counting. Can you explain to the jury
- 10 what concerns you would have about switching to hand
- 11 counting.
- 12 A. Well, first you say switching to hand counting, and I
- point out that there are parts of the U.S. now that
- 14 already do hand count, but they tend to be smaller or
- 15 rural jurisdictions, and they are the exception. Most of
- 16 the country today counts votes by having voters fill out
- 17 paper ballots, and then counts those ballots with the
- 18 computer scanner.
- And then in many states, at least for a very
- 20 high-profile election, like the 2020 election, they now
- 21 conduct some kind of post-election audit of those paper
- 22 ballots to provide additional affirmative evidence that
- 23 the result was right.
- 24 But talking about switching to counting all of
- 25 those votes by hand, well, there are a couple of reasons

- 1 why we don't do that and why I don't think there are very
- 2 many experts who would advocate for that. One reason is
- 3 that our elections in the U.S. tend to be very long and
- 4 complicated ballots. Places around the world that hand
- 5 count -- and I think we heard testimony this week from,
- 6 perhaps from Mr. Lindell, that in other countries they
- 7 count ballots by hand. Well, that is true, but most of
- 8 those countries that count ballots by hand tend to be ones
- 9 with very simple questions on the ballot.
- 10 In most European countries, you go to vote, there
- is one question, who do you want to represent you in
- 12 parliament. That makes it so it is actually really easy
- for them to hand count those ballots; you separate them
- into piles and count the piles.
- But in the U.S., I don't know if you remember from
- 16 the last time you voted, but in a general election we
- 17 might have 30, 40 questions on the ballot. Because we
- 18 just love voting that much, right, we will vote for the
- 19 president, we vote for congress, governor, for secretary
- of state, for your state reps, for your mayor, for your
- 21 city council, for your other local offices, maybe for some
- 22 proposals, and we have these really complicated ballots.
- 23 And counting all of those contests by hand would take --
- 24 well, it might take 30 times as long to count 30 contests
- 25 as it would take to count one contest.

1	So for efficiency reasons, because we want election
2	results on election night, we tend to involve technology.
3	But the other reason, the other reason that we that I
4	wouldn't advocate just going back to counting votes by
5	hand, is the whole reason we introduced technology into
6	elections and vote counting in the early 20th century is
7	because when we did count everything by hand, there was a
8	ton of fraud. And it was really well documented
9	historically, fraud in the late 19th and early 20th
10	century, where the people counting the votes would count
11	them dishonestly to come up with crooked results.
12	That is why we introduced first mechanical, then
13	electrical, and eventually computer voting machines, so it
14	would be more difficult for old-fashioned, low tech, fraud
15	to happen.
16	Now, in my view, and I think this is largely the
17	shared view of the scientific community, the best solution
18	we can come up with to the problem of fraud today, is to
19	first count the ballots with a computer, and then have
20	people go back and check the result by counting by hand
21	some of the ballots to check the computer's work. And
22	that way, in order to tamper with the result and get away
23	with it, you would both have to somehow alter the
24	computerized records, that would take some kind of high
25	tech attack, and you would need a conspiracy of people on

- 1 the ground involved in that audit or hand count of the
- 2 ballots who would also be part of the conspiracy, who
- 3 would somehow have to report the same incorrect result.
- 4 So with this combination of an initial scan by a
- 5 computer, and then coming back and having people check the
- 6 work of the computer, we get basically the best of both
- 7 worlds, as long as we are doing that check to make sure
- 8 the computer's work is right.
- 9 So that's the system that is used in most of the
- 10 country. The major question now, from a policy
- 11 perspective, is how can we get as much of that auditing as
- possible to happen, especially in down-ballot contests?
- 13 Q. And I think that we touched on this yesterday, but as
- far as the use of paper ballots and auditing, is that
- 15 something that Colorado has in place currently?
- 16 A. Oh, well, Colorado is -- you are all very lucky to be
- 17 Colorado voters, because Colorado has been at the
- 18 forefront of this kind of rigorous post-election auditing
- 19 that I and the National Academies recommend.
- 20 Colorado is the first state to do rigorous
- 21 risk-limiting audits of its ballots statewide. It has
- 22 really been recognized for years as a national leader in
- 23 that kind of post-election auditing.
- 24 Q. Were those same safeguards in place in Georgia in
- 25 2016, which became an issue in that Curling case we talked

- 1 about yesterday?
- 2 A. In 2016, no. So in 2016, Georgia didn't even have
- 3 paper ballots. Georgia was using one of the machines that
- 4 you saw, one of the machines you saw people hacking into
- 5 in the excerpt from Kill Chain yesterday, a paperless DRE
- 6 voting machine. This is one where there is no paper
- 7 ballot, you just mark your votes on a screen, and the only
- 8 record of your vote is some entry in a computer database
- 9 somewhere.
- 10 So that is in contrast to a paper ballot system,
- 11 where you fill out a piece of paper and either mail it in,
- or in a lot of counties, feed it into a scanner yourself
- in person. When you have a paper ballot, it is impossible
- 14 by hacking to go back and change what's on that piece of
- 15 paper.
- 16 When you have only a digital record, well, if there
- 17 is a vulnerability in that computer system, it can
- 18 potentially be changed. And in 2016, almost a third of
- 19 the country was, maybe 30 percent of jurisdictions, were
- 20 using paperless DRE systems. It was only 10 percent by
- 21 2020. I think the only state in 2020 that was still
- 22 entirely paperless was Louisiana.
- 23 Q. And we have heard a little bit about voter intent and
- 24 adjudication from other witnesses, and we will get more
- 25 into adjudication. But as far as hand -- a hundred

- 1 percent hand counting across the country, do you have any
- 2 concerns with how hand adjudication would work?
- 3 A. Hand adjudication -- well, so adjudication -- and
- 4 adjudication means that let's say someone has filled out a
- 5 paper ballot and mailed it in, right, when you are filling
- 6 out your ballot there are instructions. It says fill in
- 7 the oval completely or fill in the box completely if you
- 8 want to make a mark. The reason that it tells you that is
- 9 because it's more difficult for the computers to reliably
- 10 scan that mark if you have just made a very light mark or
- 11 an indistinct one.
- 12 It is like when you are filling out, if you have
- 13 filled out a Scantron test or taking the SAT, or something
- 14 like that. Adjudication is a process that many
- jurisdictions follow, when they get those ballots back, to
- 16 look for marks that may not be filled out all of the way
- or may be unclear, and correct that problem.
- 18 Q. And I just that we pull up the screen. Is this what
- 19 you are describing?
- 20 A. Yes. So this is an example. This is taken from a
- 21 real ballot in Georgia of a voter's mark on a mail-in
- 22 ballot that was not following the instructions. The
- instructions say to fill in the mark completely. The
- 24 voter just made a check. A lot of people might do that
- 25 accidentally.

1 But a ballot like this is scanned by a computer,

- 2 the computer might not read that mark completely. So
- 3 election officials, as a quality control step, will
- 4 conduct a process called adjudication, where they will
- 5 look for indistinct marks and correct them. And this
- 6 process is something that is done -- traditionally it is
- 7 done by a review panel consisting of officials, with
- 8 bipartisan observers, by bipartisan workers, just to make
- 9 sure that there is no funny business going on.
- 10 They want to make sure that everybody agrees that
- 11 the voter's mark is clear and the correction is accurate.
- But they would go through, and traditionally they would
- duplicate the entire ballot onto a new fresh ballot, and
- 14 make the marks correctly and ensure that they matched what
- 15 the voter had put on the original one. That is one
- 16 example, the tradition adjudication process.
- 17 And you asked if I had concerns about that. Well,
- 18 you know, not so much concerns, because there is going to
- 19 be a bipartisan observation, but I am a bit concerned of
- 20 the potential for human error in that duplication process;
- 21 say if it is late at night, they have gone through a lot
- 22 of ballots, they might make a mistake when they are
- 23 copying everything over to the re-made or corrected
- 24 ballot.
- 25 O. And we will talk about Mr. Oltmann's theories and

- 1 testimony some more later, but the jury heard Mr. Oltmann
- 2 testify that Dr. Coomer invented adjudication. Is that
- 3 accurate?
- 4 A. No, that is not accurate. Adjudication is something
- 5 that has been done for a long time. And we can -- I have
- 6 reviewed Mr. Coomer's invention, and Mr. Coomer's
- 7 invention relates to an improvement to something called
- 8 electronic adjudication.
- 9 Q. And you were referring to the audit process as
- 10 involving bipartisan teams. Just for those of us that
- don't follow politics, what does "bipartisan" mean?
- 12 A. That just means there is somebody who is representing
- 13 a Republican perspective, somebody representing a
- 14 Democratic perspective, either as an observer or witness
- or as a participant in the process. And it is very common
- 16 in different election steps that are sensitive or that we
- 17 want public transparency, to be a critical part of, like a
- 18 post-election audit or a hand count, to have rules that
- 19 say you are going to have bipartisan observers present
- 20 representing both of the major political parties.
- 21 Q. Okay. And I have some additional questions, but I
- 22 want to show you a clip that has already been admitted
- 23 before we get to that.
- MS. MORGAN: Could you pull up Exhibit 185, please.
- 25 Is that showing for the jury?

- 1 (Exhibit 185 played in open court.)
- 2 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) So you heard Mr. Lindell say that
- 3 "these are things that I have evidence of. The evidence
- 4 is there." Do you know what he is talking about?
- 5 A. Well, the evidence that he -- I hesitate only because
- 6 Mr. Lindell's China hacking claims are so nebulous and
- 7 vague that it is difficult to see that there is anything
- 8 technically coherent there at all. This is just a science
- 9 fiction universe.
- 10 But as I understand it, Mr. Lindell -- the evidence
- 11 that Mr. Lindell was talking about there, I understand to
- 12 be the same as the evidence he presented at the symposium.
- 13 THE COURT: There is an objection.
- 14 THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Your Honor.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Objection.
- 16 THE COURT: Overruled. Go ahead.
- 17 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) You can continue, Dr. Halderman.
- 18 A. My understanding, based on the totality of
- 19 Mr. Lindell's statements, is that the evidence he was
- 20 talking about there is the evidence he later said he would
- 21 present to the public at the Cyber Symposium.
- 22 Q. Have you reviewed Mr. Lindell's movie, Absolute
- 23 Proof?
- 24 A. Yes, I have.
- 25 Q. Did you analyze the claims made in that film?

- 1 A. Yes, I did.
- 2 MS. MORGAN: We are showing the jury a slide here.
- 3 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) If you can just look, glance at that
- 4 very briefly, Dr. Halderman. From your understanding of
- 5 watching Absolute Proof and from reviewing Mr. Lindell's
- 6 statements at issue in this case, what does this map
- 7 purport to show?
- 8 A. Well, the central claim in Absolute Proof, sort of
- 9 the running theme of the movie, is that a cyber attack
- 10 somehow occurred shortly after election day in 2020, and
- 11 that attackers, apparently China, but attackers from
- 12 foreign network locations, struck over the internet,
- 13 hacked into election-related computer equipment in
- 14 jurisdictions all across the country, and changed votes to
- 15 flip the election outcome.
- 16 And this map, which features in Lindell's films --
- 17 well, I wish you could see the animated version of this,
- 18 because the animated version kind of shows these lines
- 19 almost like missiles in flight coming out of locations
- 20 abroad, then landing in U.S. jurisdictions. It's like
- 21 something out of the movie, a movie like Tron or
- 22 something.
- Once again, this is science fiction. In actual
- 24 computer security practice, we don't make maps like this.
- 25 Sorry, this is like something that someone who is

- 1 imagining what computer security is like would make for a
- 2 movie. It is not -- it is not a real technical tool of
- 3 any sort.
- 4 Q. And before I ask you more about this map, I think
- 5 yesterday you testified that you reviewed the appetizer
- 6 data that Mr. Lindell had given to CNN; is that right?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. Then did you have a chance to review the evidence
- 9 that was provided to the Cyber Symposium experts at the
- 10 Cyber Symposium?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. How did you get ahold of that data?
- 13 A. Well, one of the experts who was there at the
- 14 symposium was a network security expert named Robert
- 15 Graham, who is widely recognized in the community as an
- 16 actual expert. And he participated in the symposium as
- 17 part of the group that was given the data.
- Mr. Graham, he basically live blogged his
- 19 participation in the symposium and publicly shared at the
- 20 time of the symposium the data that he had received. So I
- 21 obtained a copy from him and conferred with him, too, that
- that was the data he had received.
- 23 Q. The jury has heard some testimony from Mr. Lindell
- 24 that perhaps the data that Harri Hursti and Robert Graham
- 25 reviewed was not the data that he intended for them to

- 1 have, or that they got some hard drives or something they
- 2 weren't supposed to, something to that effect.
- 3 In your review, what did you find when you compared
- 4 the data from the Cyber Symposium with the appetizer data
- 5 that Mr. Lindell provided to CNN?
- 6 A. It was entirely consistent with the appetizer data.
- 7 Q. Based on your review of the data from Mike Lindell's
- 8 Cyber Symposium, what does this "pew pew" missile map
- 9 show?
- 10 A. "Pew pew" map, I think that is an apt description of
- 11 it. So what does it actually show?
- 12 Q. Yes, sir.
- 13 A. You mean in real life?
- 14 O. Yes.
- 15 A. Well, it doesn't show anything, because all of the
- 16 data that is included in this is data that anyone could
- 17 easily make up; right. It is entirely unauthenticated
- 18 data. It is data that -- you can pick random network
- 19 locations abroad. Network locations in the United States
- are all things you can infer based on, say, the address on
- 21 a county's website. So, without -- without any further
- 22 evidence to establish that this data is anything but
- entirely made up, it doesn't show anything.
- 24 Q. At a broad level, what is the supposed "absolute
- 25 proof" that China hacked the 2020 election through

- 1 Dr. Coomer and Dominion?
- 2 A. That's a very good question. I mean, I think at a
- 3 broad level -- at a broad level the supposed "absolute
- 4 proof" is coming from this data. That is my understanding
- 5 of the core of the claim; that the data -- that
- 6 Mr. Lindell had somehow established that.
- 7 But, as I have said, this data you see in this map,
- 8 it is impossible to authenticate it. It is very unlikely
- 9 such data would have existed in the first place just
- 10 because of the way networks work. You would have to --
- 11 like to capture this data -- can I just explain a little
- 12 bit, perhaps, about what PCAPs are?
- 13 Q. Sure. Let me ask you, what are PCAPs, just to help
- 14 the jury understand.
- 15 A. Sure. So in network -- in computer networking, data
- 16 is sent over the internet, it moves in the form of what we
- 17 call packets. These are just small, thick-sized chunks of
- data that are passed from one internet provider to the
- 19 next to get it from, say, your computer at home, to some
- 20 server across the country.
- 21 PCAPs, or packet captures, are recordings,
- 22 basically, of this traffic. The network usually doesn't
- 23 record traffic moving around, but if you put a device in
- 24 place that watches one link, one wire in the network, it
- 25 can record everything that is going by, the way you might

- 1 imagine a wiretap to work in a movie or something. It
- 2 makes a recording of all of those packets going by. But
- 3 that normally doesn't happen in most of the networks, you
- 4 have to have someone who decides, I want to capture this
- 5 data, otherwise it is ephemeral.
- 6 So to capture this kind of data about attacks
- 7 coming from all over the world into every election office
- 8 in the United States, essentially you would have to have
- 9 machines set up observing network traffic in points all
- around the network, or points all over the board of
- 11 networks in the United States, and that is not something
- 12 that typically happens in network security practice.
- So, first, right, it's unlikely that such data
- 14 would exist at all. But then on top of that, this data,
- 15 as presented in the film, is all stuff anyone could just
- 16 make up in a few hours of time.
- 17 So critical to understanding whether this purported
- 18 evidence actually proves anything, is establishing, well,
- is this data somehow actually real contemporaneous data
- 20 from the election? And even if this summary data was, it
- 21 is unlikely from just the fact that there was a connection
- from one place to another that you could conclude that
- 23 that attack affected the election result, right, and for
- 24 several reasons.
- One, most network traffic is encrypted, so someone

- 1 who is just watching the wire, seeing the data go by,
- 2 can't make any sense of that. And that is what one of the
- 3 non-profit companies that I started, that is what it
- 4 specializes in, adding that encryption to network traffic.
- 5 And today, the vast majority of network traffic is
- 6 encrypted, so you couldn't tell by looking at it that an
- 7 attack was taking place. But to make sense of what was
- 8 happening, to have any hope of making sense of what was
- 9 happening, you would need more than just the kind of map
- or summary shown here, you would need much more detailed
- 11 data, at least you would need something like PCAPs, or
- 12 packet captures, that would let experts analyze and
- dissect that data to try to understand what was actually
- 14 going on with those connections, if they were real.
- 15 Q. Based on your review of the appetizer data and the
- 16 data that was provided to the experts at Mike Lindell's
- 17 Cyber Symposium, did they have PCAPs from the 2020
- 18 election?
- 19 A. Well, the data that was provided to Mike Lindell
- 20 was -- by Mike Lindell to CNN was absolutely nothing that
- 21 was credible data. There was a series of different files,
- 22 most of them just not really any form of evidence of
- 23 anything. And then there was a longer series of data that
- 24 was essentially just another view of connections on this
- 25 "pew pew" map.

- 1 Q. Okay. And we'll drill down into that a little bit
- 2 more, but I want to ask, was the theory of Chinese
- 3 election hacking, and a collaboration somehow with
- 4 Dominion, put forth in Mr. Lindell's subsequent films
- 5 after Absolute Proof?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. In your analysis of the claims made in Mr. Lindell's
- 8 films, did you review any criticisms of the purported
- 9 evidence that was presented in those films?
- 10 A. Well, yes. There was, contemporaneous with the
- 11 premiere of all of those films, lots of people did fact
- 12 checks, and there were numerous stories in the press where
- journalists cited experts saying these theories held no
- 14 weight.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Objection, Your Honor, hearsay.
- 16 THE COURT: Dr. Halderman, I am sorry, when counsel
- 17 makes an objection, I need you to pause so I can rule on
- 18 that objection.
- 19 THE WITNESS: Pardon me, Your Honor.
- 20 THE COURT: All right. Mr. Kachouroff, if you have
- 21 more than just that word.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Just that word.
- THE COURT: All right. Sustained.
- MS. MORGAN: May we approach, Your Honor?
- 25 THE COURT: Yes.

- 1 (A bench conference is had.)
- 2 MS. MORGAN: As an expert witness, Dr. Halderman
- 3 should be permitted to discuss some of the hearsay that he
- 4 relied upon in reaching his opinions. The rules indicate
- 5 that experts can rely on evidence that might not otherwise
- 6 be admissible so long as it is something that they have
- 7 reviewed.
- 8 THE COURT: He can rely on it and give opinions
- 9 about it, but he can't restate the hearsay.
- MS. MORGAN: Okay.
- 11 (In the hearing of the jury.)
- 12 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) What is your opinion with respect to
- whether or not there were publicly available criticisms of
- 14 the so-called "absolute proof" presented by Mr. Lindell in
- 15 his films?
- 16 A. There were, and there were criticisms made by news
- 17 organizations and presented in the media shortly after the
- 18 premiere of each of those films that discussed in detail
- 19 why --
- 20 MR. KACHOUROFF: Objection, Your Honor. Again,
- 21 this is going right back to the hearsay.
- 22 THE COURT: Overruled.
- 23 THE WITNESS: -- that discussed in detail why the
- theories were implausible or false.
- 25 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) And I don't want you to go into the

- 1 substance of those statements, but in terms of the timing,
- 2 were those criticisms made shortly after the release of
- 3 Mr. Lindell's films?
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. What are the fundamental obstacles that would make a
- 6 nationwide hack, like Mr. Lindell proposed, practically
- 7 impossible?
- 8 A. Well, there are a number of things that complicate
- 9 hacking a nation's election. And I don't want to say it
- 10 is essentially impossible in any case, but I do want to
- 11 point out that we have to analyze it in any particular
- 12 election scenario; how close was the election, what states
- were planning what sort of review or audit, and how many
- 14 of those states would have to be affected by hacking to
- 15 change the result?
- 16 But if we want to limit the analysis for now to a
- 17 question -- to the question of why would it be essentially
- impossible to hack election results in every state in the
- 19 manner that is discussed in Mr. Lindell's films and is
- 20 purported by his supposed PCAPs or data, there are reasons
- 21 why that is, in essence, impossible.
- One, across the country we don't just have one
- 23 single voting system. There is not one place someone can
- 24 hack in and change votes nationally, it is a highly
- 25 distributed systems. So every state runs its own voting

- 1 system. In most states, the computers that actually do
- 2 the vote counting or tabulation are -- or even on the
- 3 county level, county by county, they run their own
- 4 separate systems, and those aren't all the same type of
- 5 computer.
- Across the country there are probably 30 or so
- 7 different models of voting machine in use right now. They
- 8 run many different versions of software behind those
- 9 voting machines. So to target all of them the way that
- 10 the Lindell data and theory proposes, would require an
- 11 enormous investment in time and manpower and resources to
- 12 somehow find ways to attack all of those different
- 13 systems. So that is one reason.
- 14 Another obstacle is those systems are, in general,
- not going to be -- are usually not going to be connected
- 16 to the internet there are exceptions to that. Sometimes
- there are machines that transmit votes over
- internet-connected networks, but those are the exception
- 19 rather than the rule. And to target all jurisdictions,
- 20 you also have to find a way to target the systems that are
- 21 not at all connected to the internet, that are fully
- 22 disconnected.
- 23 And perhaps there are ways in some cases to do
- 24 that, but in general, it is going to be difficult and it
- is going to require specific investment in each of those

- 1 locations to pull off something resembling that.
- 2 Finally, there is the problem that an attack is
- 3 very likely to be detected if it tries to attack every
- 4 jurisdiction nationwide.
- 5 Q. Why is that? Why would it likely be detected?
- 6 A. Well, two reasons. One, many jurisdictions are now
- 7 doing audits of the paper ballots. We have ballots marked
- 8 on paper, and they can't be changed in a cyber attack, and
- 9 people are going to go back and look at enough of them to
- 10 tell whether or not the result was changed.
- But, two, if you are flipping the election outcome
- or interfering with the election outcome everywhere, well,
- there are places where it is just going to be completely
- 14 implausible if the election outcome has been attacked and
- 15 changed.
- 16 Let's say if Hawaii were hacked to flip the
- 17 presidential outcome, Hawaii is probably the Bluest state
- in the nation, that would be completely implausible. So
- 19 there wouldn't be any reason why an attacker would try to
- 20 hack presidential election results in Hawaii in the
- 21 process of trying to flip the outcome.
- But that is what Mr. Lindell's data is implying, is
- 23 the attack from China changed votes in every jurisdiction.
- 24 Q. As far as if someone wanted to hack into all of the
- 25 computers at the same time, would that be something that

- 1 would be easy to do or difficult?
- 2 A. Well, I think it would be virtually impossible to
- 3 hack into all of the computers at the same time. This is
- 4 a monumental amount of effort, even a nation-state like
- 5 China or Iran or Russian, they might rattle the doorknobs.
- 6 And something like that really happened in 2016, where we
- 7 know Russia tried to look for vulnerabilities in voter
- 8 registration systems across the country.
- 9 But that's really different from getting in and
- 10 actually changing votes, because voter registration
- 11 systems aren't necessarily hooked up to the internet,
- 12 because everywhere gives you a way to register or vote
- online or to look up your records, but the systems that
- 14 count our vote for the most part are not.
- 15 Q. If I am hearing your testimony right, was it detected
- 16 that Russia tried to "rattle the doorknobs," as you said?
- 17 A. It was detected. It was sort of detected
- 18 retroactively. It was detected, and eventually we came to
- 19 understand the scope of what happened. And we knew that
- 20 Russia did not change voter registration records in 2016,
- 21 although in one or two states they had the capability to.
- 22 Q. The jury heard Mr. Oltmann testify that electronic
- 23 management systems can be hacked without detection. What
- is your reaction to that testimony?
- 25 A. Well, that's possibly -- so it depends on the

- 1 circumstances and what the attack is trying to do. But,
- 2 again, talking about an attack that is going to strike
- 3 everywhere across the country without detection, that is
- 4 virtually -- going to be virtually impossible, because a
- 5 lot of these systems are going to be under scrutiny,
- 6 right.
- 7 Since 2016, we have had a much higher level of
- 8 scrutiny by security personnel at the state level, by law
- 9 enforcement, and so on. And although we can't rule out
- 10 that perhaps attacks could take place in some places
- 11 without detection, we can rule out that attacks took place
- 12 everywhere without detection. That would be ridiculous.
- 13 And even then, the question is really, did attacks
- 14 take place in 2020 without detection? And we have
- abundant evidence that that did not happen, at least not
- in any way that affected the outcome of the election, and
- 17 that is what comes from the post-election audits.
- 18 Q. Why is it that it would be implausible for a real
- 19 adversary seeking to affect the presidential election to
- 20 hack votes in every single state?
- 21 A. Why would it be implausible? One reason would be
- 22 that the attacker would not gain anything by attacking
- jurisdictions that weren't among the closest swing states.
- 24 So, look, just let me step back for a minute. So
- 25 recall -- and maybe if you don't vote or follow the news

- 1 about elections regularly, you might not be familiar with
- 2 the way that voting for president works, but we have a
- 3 system called the electoral college, where each state has
- 4 a certain number of what are called electors, and in most
- 5 states, that number is awarded on a winner-take-all basis
- 6 depending on which candidate gets the most votes within
- 7 that state.
- 8 Some states tend to be more competitive than others
- 9 in presidential elections because they just are more
- 10 evenly balanced between Republicans and Democrats. These
- 11 states that are more uncertain which way they are going to
- 12 vote, these are called the swing states. And the swing
- 13 states are the ones that are maybe most in play during the
- 14 election.
- Hawaii, or, I don't know, Montana, you can usually
- 16 predict which way those are going to come out. They are
- 17 highly polarized states, they are not really swing states.
- 18 But Georgia or Pennsylvania, or my own state, Michigan, we
- 19 have gone back and forth from election to election. We
- 20 are what is called a swing state, and it is much harder to
- 21 predict which way we will go.
- In a real attack, if you wanted -- let's suppose an
- 23 attacker wanted to alter the result of a presidential
- 24 election, the only logical thing for them to do is to
- 25 focus on the swing states, because those are the only

- 1 states that -- those are the states where it would be at
- 2 least a credible result if it came out either way. If
- 3 they flipped Hawaii or Montana to be the opposite of the
- 4 expected result, nobody would believe it, it would be
- 5 obvious that there was some error here and people would
- 6 investigate.
- 7 But in a state where we couldn't predict the
- 8 outcome very well in advance, that is one that plausibly
- 9 could go either way, that would be an attractive target.
- Now, to change the result of a presidential
- 11 election, also you don't have to change votes in every
- 12 state because of the winner-take-all nature of the
- 13 electoral college, it would be sufficient to attack a
- 14 fairly small number of swing states.
- 15 Q. So why not just attack all of the states to make sure
- 16 you have it in the bag?
- 17 A. So, thank you. The point is attacking all of the
- 18 states would make it much more likely you would be
- 19 detected without it doing anything to increase your odds
- 20 of success. So no real attacker who wants to remain
- 21 undetected would do that.
- 22 Q. I want to circle back to the CNN interview of
- 23 Mr. Lindell from August 6. You had an opportunity to see
- that video when we played it, Exhibit 190; correct?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. I think you already established you were one of the
- 2 nine cyber security experts that analyzed that data.
- 3 A. I was, yes.
- 4 Q. And we touched on it, but what can you -- can you
- 5 give us some more information about the conclusions you
- 6 reached after analyzing that data?
- 7 A. Well, I think I told CNN it was completely
- 8 ridiculous.
- 9 Q. Why was that your finding?
- 10 A. Because the data was purported to be "absolute
- 11 proof." The claim was there would be PCAPs presented, but
- 12 the data didn't prove anything. There was nothing that
- 13 you could establish from it. It was impossible even to
- 14 tell whether any of it -- that any of it was genuine.
- 15 And, in fact, all of it could have been easily made up.
- 16 Q. I want to jump to the data from the Cyber Symposium.
- 17 We have talked about the PCAPs a little bit, but other
- 18 than the simplicity of that data, was there anything else
- 19 that was a sign of problems with that data, to you.
- 20 A. Of the data from the symposium?
- 21 Q. Yes, sir.
- 22 A. Well, so the data from the symposium -- the data from
- 23 the symposium was -- I am sorry, could you go back to the
- 24 slide, if you don't mind, that shows the spreadsheet,
- 25 because I don't think I quite pointed out --

- 1 Q. I believe that is 16 -- 15 maybe. I am sorry.
- 2 A. Just very briefly.
- 3 O. The ones with the rows of data?
- 4 A. Right. So this is another screen shot from Absolute
- 5 Proof, but this shows another view of the same data that,
- 6 in the films, Mr. Lindell was purporting to have. And you
- 7 can see the different fields here, that there is a "date,"
- 8 there is a "source," and it is "network address." There
- 9 was a "designation" and "network address." And these
- 10 designations are supposedly election offices in counties
- 11 across the country.
- So this is the kind of data that is in the films
- 13 Mr. Lindell had been presenting, but then at the symposium
- 14 he had promised to present actual PCAPs. That is what
- 15 experts like Mr. Hursti and Robert Graham had gone to
- 16 analyze. But the data that I reviewed from Mr. Graham is
- 17 the data the experts actually presented at the symposium,
- and it isn't any form of PCAP data at all from the 2020
- 19 election.
- The data that was presented, and it's just
- 21 enormous, was this hard drive, filling -- a pile of data,
- 22 and it is not any kind of real professional security PCAP
- 23 data whatsoever. It is not in any kind of standard data
- 24 format. It is this enormous blob of stuff in a
- 25 specialized data format called a BLX data format, named

- 1 after this Blxware company that we heard testimony about.
- 2 Q. Just briefly, is it your understanding that Blxware
- 3 is what Mr. Montgomery sold to Mr. Lindell for somewhere
- 4 between 1.5 to \$1.8 million?
- 5 A. Yes, that is my understanding.
- 6 Q. Why was that a red flag to you that the data was in
- 7 BLX format?
- 8 A. Well, so it was a red flag in part because of
- 9 Mr. Montgomery's background.
- 10 Q. Okay. Maybe we can list out the red flags, then we
- 11 can circle back. So other than Mr. Montgomery's
- 12 background, what were the other concerns you had?
- 13 A. Maybe it would help if I talked about what that data
- 14 format was.
- 15 Q. Can you explain the data format, please?
- 16 A. Yes. So the Blxware data was in this specialized
- format that it appears Mr. Montgomery had invented for his
- 18 data. But along with the purported PCAP data file, the
- data that the experts at the symposium received also
- 20 included the source code to two different computer
- 21 programs that were related to processing that data, and
- 22 that source code also appears to have been created by the
- 23 Blxware company, by Dennis Montgomery's company.
- So I analyzed the PCAP "data," together with the
- 25 programs that were provided to process it, and those

- 1 programs tell you how the data file was constructed, in
- 2 essence. These Blxware computer programs, one of them is
- 3 intended to extract the data and to supposedly analyze and
- 4 find evidence of attacks from within that PCAP data.
- 5 But when you actually start to look at the program,
- 6 to read what the source code does, well, the first thing
- 7 you see is it is written in a way that is intended to
- 8 obfuscate what it is doing, to hide what it is doing and
- 9 make that less obvious. And that obfuscation is really
- 10 making -- it isn't so complicated that an expert couldn't
- 11 understand it, but it would take more than a few minutes
- for someone who just has an introductory-level programming
- 13 to figure out what the program is really doing.
- 14 But Robert Graham was able to make sense of it
- during the symposium and talked about it in realtime, and
- 16 even wrote his own program to complete the decoding. But
- 17 I did the same thing, and I figured out what this was
- doing if you peel away the levels of obfuscation.
- 19 Q. What was it doing?
- 20 A. What it was doing was -- well, so what a real PCAP
- 21 analyzer program does, right, would be looking at each
- 22 network packet one by one, trying to associate that with
- data from other sources, known malicious sources.
- "Indicators of compromises," is a term of art we use for
- 25 data on a network that shows a real attack is occurring.

- 1 It would be doing some kind of intense analysis to actual
- 2 records of network traffic.
- 3 What Dennis Montgomery's program, distributed with
- 4 this data at the symposium, did, was it basically threw
- 5 away the lion's share of what was in this file, which
- 6 appears to just be junk, and looked at specific sections
- 7 of it, and then peeled away a little layer -- peeled away
- 8 a little bit of this obfuscation. And I will mention what
- 9 that means in a second.
- 10 What it did is it copied out essentially rows of
- 11 the spreadsheet already hidden in this giant data file.
- 12 So it threw away 99 percent of the file, which was junk,
- 13 and the one percent left was the hidden spreadsheet rows
- 14 that were almost exactly the same kind of data that we
- 15 first saw in that chart; the network and designation and
- 16 number of votes purportedly changed; right.
- 17 So it wasn't doing any analysis at all, and that
- 18 encoding, that obfuscation, it took those -- took those
- 19 spreadsheet rows, and they were hidden by shifting every
- 20 letter three places in the alphabet.
- 21 Q. If we can pause there. Is that what Harri Hursti
- meant by ROT-3?
- 23 A. I didn't hear Hursti's testimony, but that would have
- 24 been the same thing. That means the same thing I am
- 25 saying. So you make an A into a D and a B into an E.

- 1 This is not any kind of real encryption or real analysis,
- 2 this is just a way of -- it is just a trivial way of
- 3 hiding something in that bigger data file.
- 4 Q. And I am sorry to pause you, but I pause you there.
- 5 So going back, you said you wanted to explain what you
- 6 meant by "layers of obfuscation." Could you explain?
- 7 A. Obfuscation, that is what I meant by that shifting
- 8 everything by three. So, again, you have an enormous data
- 9 file, but it has been filled with junk to make it look
- 10 much bigger than what it really is. What it actually is,
- 11 is just a big spreadsheet. It is a big spreadsheet, just
- in the same form as what you saw in Lindell's films, that
- 13 has been disguised so it looks like it is not a
- 14 spreadsheet, it looks like it is a big enormous set of
- 15 network data that this program is doing sophisticated
- 16 analysis to.
- 17 But an actual -- an actual computer security or
- 18 computer networking expert can, in a few minutes, just
- 19 look at what the extractor program is doing and tell you,
- 20 wait, this isn't real network data, this is not doing any
- 21 kind of real analysis, this is just a thinly veiled fraud.
- 22 Q. We heard Mr. Lindell testify he was surprised when
- 23 people connected his data to Dennis Montgomery without
- 24 Mr. Lindell telling them he got it from Mr. Montgomery.
- 25 How could someone tell from the data presented at the

- 1 Cyber Symposium that it originated from Dennis Montgomery?
- 2 A. Well, so one way you could tell is this extractor
- 3 program had code in it that made a connection to the
- 4 Blxware website in order to apparently check that the
- 5 program was licensed to operate.
- 6 Q. And since we went back to Mr. Montgomery, you
- 7 mentioned him being associated with this data was a red
- 8 flag for you. Can you explain what you mean by that?
- 9 A. Well, I was familiar with Mr. Montgomery's reputation
- 10 prior to the election.
- 11 MR. KACHOUROFF: Objection, Your Honor, may we
- 12 approach?
- 13 THE COURT: Yes.
- 14 (A bench conference is had.)
- 15 MR. KACHOUROFF: The objection is foundation.
- 16 First of all, they would have to prove the details were
- 17 known by Mike directly, and he never talked to Mike
- 18 Lindell about Montgomery's background. So unless he can
- 19 provide that testimony, it is not relevant, and he can't
- 20 lay a foundation.
- 21 MS. MORGAN: He is about to testify that even doing
- 22 a cursory Google search of Mr. Montgomery would lead
- 23 someone to see that he is associated with fraud. This is
- 24 something that we have established through the testimony
- of Mr. Lindell; that he did some kind of investigation but

1 he ignored all of these signs that Montgomery -- it goes

- 2 to actual malice.
- 3 THE COURT: It is overruled. But, Ms. Morgan, you
- 4 need to reframe the question. He is about to state
- 5 reputational evidence or character evidence about
- 6 Mr. Montgomery. It needs to be -- you need to lay a
- 7 foundation of what he knows and what his opinion is.
- 8 MR. KACHOUROFF: Hearsay statements.
- 9 THE COURT: Again, as I previously instructed, an
- 10 expert witness can testify as to his opinions based on the
- 11 hearsay and he can reference the opinions. He cannot
- 12 repeat the hearsay without violating the hearsay rule or
- having another exception to the hearsay rule.
- 14 MS. MORGAN: Okay. To the extent that he invocates
- 15 the same thing that is in the exhibit that has already
- 16 been admitted, that Mr. Montgomery was involved in "a
- 17 hoax" on U.S. Government, I just want to get out in front
- of that because I think that is what he is going to say.
- 19 THE COURT: If it is already in evidence, he can
- 20 testify to it.
- 21 MR. KACHOUROFF: He can testify to that.
- 22 (In the hearing of the jury.)
- 23 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) Without getting into what anyone
- 24 else has said about Mr. Montgomery, what is your opinion
- of Mr. Montgomery in terms of whether you find him to be a

- 1 credible source?
- 2 A. Mr. Montgomery is absolutely not a credible source.
- 3 He is someone who I would be -- I would not trust a single
- 4 thing that -- a single claim that he made.
- 5 Q. I want to show you an exhibit, it is going to be
- 6 Exhibit 83. Were you here when we discussed the letter of
- 7 warning; Mr. Lindell about Mr. Montgomery?
- 8 A. Yes.
- 9 Q. Okay. Do you generally agree with some of the
- 10 concerns that were raised in that letter?
- 11 A. Yes. Yes, absolutely.
- 12 Q. I want to go to slide 19 now. And can you give the
- jury an example of one of the places that was supposedly
- 14 targeted by an attack, as reflected in the Montgomery
- 15 data?
- 16 A. Okay. Yes, this comes from my own analysis of the
- 17 data. So just looking at -- let's suppose that -- just to
- 18 preface this a little bit, what I analyzed was what I have
- 19 already described, is that the data wasn't any kind of
- 20 actual network packet capture, it was just this
- 21 spreadsheet that had been transformed to look like
- 22 something much more important and sophisticated than it
- 23 was.
- But then let's suppose, let's take the spreadsheet
- 25 at face value, and what the spreadsheet consists of is it

- 1 is about 3,000, I think 3,500 or 3,700 rows, each of which
- 2 says an attack came from this address overseas, came to
- 3 this election office address in the United States, and
- 4 changed this number of votes on this date and time.
- 5 Okay. Well, let's take that at face value and ask,
- 6 well, is there evidence that -- can we show that that did
- 7 not happen? And, in fact, there are several reasons why
- 8 you can say that those attacks could not possibly have
- 9 happened the way that the data purports to show.
- 10 Q. How can you possibly say that?
- 11 A. Well, you can look at what it claims. And one claim
- 12 that the data makes, right, there is a row in the
- spreadsheet that said that at 11:26 on November 6, 2020, a
- 14 computer in Moscow initiated an attack that infiltrated
- 15 the Brookfield Town Clerk's Office in Brookfield, Vermont,
- 16 and shifted 34 votes out of 813 from Biden to Trump.
- 17 Okay. So how do we know this is fake? We know we
- 18 can prove that this is fake, and here is how. If you go
- 19 to the next slide, Brookfield, Vermont, is one of those
- 20 U.S. jurisdictions that doesn't use any kind of
- 21 computerized voting, it counts votes entirely by hand.
- People show up at a town meeting, they count the
- 23 ballots in public, then they announce what the results
- 24 are, and it gets reported by the local paper. So that
- 25 happened in Brookfield, Vermont, and that is how we know

- 1 what the election result is there.
- 2 It would be utterly impossible, absolutely
- 3 impossible for a computer overseas to hack into
- 4 Brookfield, Vermont, and change the election outcome.
- 5 Q. Were there any other jurisdictions such as the
- 6 Brookfield, Vermont, example where the data from Mike
- 7 Lindell's Cyber Symposium indicated that there had been an
- 8 attack?
- 9 A. Yes. The data implied votes were changed in
- 10 virtually every U.S. jurisdiction, including other
- 11 jurisdictions that count ballots by hand, like many
- 12 counties in Montana, other towns and cities across New
- 13 England. All or many, many of those localities, the data
- 14 claimed that votes were changed by hacking, but there were
- 15 no computers involved.
- And then, it wasn't -- that was not the only kind
- of problem, though. So just places that didn't use
- 18 computers that the data claimed were hacked was one.
- 19 Q. What were the other signs of problems that the data
- 20 was not credible?
- 21 A. Well, the data also would imply that the attacks had
- 22 to go back in time.
- 23 Q. What do you mean by that?
- 24 A. Well, so I mentioned that each of these rows in the
- 25 spreadsheet claims to indicate the date and time when the

- 1 attack took place. And some of those dates and times were
- 2 after the results were already announced and made public
- 3 by the jurisdictions. And the announced results in those
- 4 jurisdictions are the same as what the data claims is the
- 5 result of hacking.
- 6 So, for instance, a Van Buren County, Michigan, not
- 7 that far from where I live, the data claimed that the
- 8 announced results were the result of an attack that
- 9 originated in Australia and shifted this many votes.
- 10 Well, the date and time and the dataset were two days
- 11 after Van Buren County announced its election night
- 12 results, which are the same as the final results in the
- 13 presidential election.
- 14 So, like it would be utterly impossible for the
- 15 attack to have taken place the way the data claimed. The
- 16 attack would have had to have worked back in time.
- 17 Q. Other than the timing issue, what did you find when
- 18 you looked at the audits and hand counts for some of those
- 19 jurisdictions, where the data showed there had been a
- 20 hack?
- 21 A. Right. This is a third category of problems. So as
- 22 I say, the data implies that numbers of votes were shifted
- 23 in virtually every jurisdiction, this includes
- 24 jurisdictions that later went and hand counted all of
- 25 their paper ballots and confirmed the results that they

- 1 arrived at.
- 2 So an example of that is Maricopa, Arizona.
- 3 Maricopa County, which is something like 60 percent of all
- 4 of the votes in Arizona, it is a huge county. And I think
- 5 Mr. Lindell's data claimed that something like 90,000
- 6 votes were changed in Maricopa County to produce their
- 7 reported election outcome.
- 8 In Maricopa County there was a hand count of all of
- 9 those ballots that was, in fact, initiated by the
- 10 Republican Majority State Senate, and conducted by people
- 11 who were quite skeptical of the election outcome, and the
- outcome of that audit in Maricopa, they found that Biden
- 13 should have received a few more votes than he actually was
- 14 announced to receive, a handful more votes than the
- 15 initial numbers showed. It did not show a hundred
- thousand votes were stolen from Donald Trump.
- 17 So this is what looking at the original paper
- 18 ballots tells you. The original paper ballots could not
- 19 have been changed retroactively by hacking.
- 20 Q. I would like to discuss some of the people that
- 21 Mr. Lindell referred to as "the experts" that he had
- 22 consulted. Are you familiar with Colonel Phil Waldron?
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Q. Who is he?
- 25 A. So Phil Waldron, I know he is a long-time associate

- of the AlliedSignal Operations Group, which I hope we will
- 2 get to talk about.
- 3 O. Is that ASOG?
- 4 A. ASOG. He worked with ASOG.
- 5 Q. And how is it that you are familiar with Phil
- 6 Waldron?
- 7 A. I think I met Phil Waldron actually -- I don't recall
- 8 actually where I first heard about him.
- 9 Q. Did you have a chance to review any of his work in
- 10 connection with the Antrim County issues?
- 11 A. Well, I reviewed ASOG's work, the purported expert
- 12 report.
- 13 Q. What are the problems, if any, that you found with
- 14 ASOG's report related to Antrim County?
- 15 A. Well, so the expert reports in court cases like this
- 16 tend to be factual, tend to be carefully written and
- 17 analyzed. But the ASOG report in the Antrim County
- 18 lawsuit was one of the strangest and most incredible
- 19 expert reports that I have ever seen in my career.
- 20 Q. I am sorry, before we dig into the reason why that
- 21 is -- was your conclusion, can you remind the jury what
- 22 the situation was in Antrim County, Michigan, that led up
- 23 to all these reports?
- 24 A. Oh, yes. Yes. So I have mentioned that elections
- 25 are imperfect and have problems sometimes. Antrim County

- 1 was one of the most prominent examples of that in 2020,
- 2 because on election night 2020, Antrim County, this small
- 3 county in the upper lower peninsula of Michigan, its
- 4 election night report results announced the wrong
- 5 presidential winner.
- 6 So this is a solid Red county, and it announced
- 7 Biden had won Antrim County by a substantial margin. Just
- 8 an example of an obviously wrong result. And what
- 9 happened in Antrim was they took down their -- the county
- 10 realized very quickly that there was some major problem
- 11 with their results, they took them down, they consulted
- 12 with the state, and they figured out the likely reason for
- it was a human error in the configuration of their system,
- 14 and they went and tabulated their votes in a different way
- 15 to correct or attempt to correct the error. And they
- 16 announced corrected results that showed the expected
- 17 victory for Donald Trump.
- But there was a lawsuit filed by -- in court in
- 19 Antrim County by a Michigan resident who claimed that the
- 20 problems with the unofficial election night results were
- 21 evidence of some kind of fraud or some kind of attack, and
- 22 as a result of that lawsuit, the judge in Antrim County
- gave the plaintiff, who was represented by Matt DePerno,
- 24 who you saw, the expert of Mr. Lindell, yesterday, DePerno
- 25 and his plaintiff won the right to do an analysis of the

- 1 election equipment and data in Antrim County to try to
- 2 prove their claims.
- 3 Q. Were you involved in analyzing the issues?
- 4 A. Well, so the plaintiffs brought in ASOG, which did
- 5 their analysis and produced this incredible report I was
- 6 referring to. After they produced their report, the
- 7 Michigan Attorney General and Secretary of State
- 8 commissioned me, hired me to do my own investigation of
- 9 what happened and to produce my own expert report for the
- 10 lawsuit, my own investigation, which I did, and which
- 11 became public in March of 2021.
- 12 Q. What did you find from your analysis?
- 13 A. From my own analysis of Antrim County -- so I was
- 14 able to confirm the major errors in the result were the
- 15 result of a human error. And basically the human error
- 16 was that late in the process of preparing the election,
- 17 after ballots had already started to be mailed out to
- 18 voters, and after the vote scanners had all been prepared
- 19 for the election, the Antrim County Clerk realized there
- 20 were errors on some of the ballot designs; I think in one
- 21 case there was a candidate who had been left off.
- 22 And so the Clerk had to go back and collected those
- 23 ballot designs and mailed out new ballots to people who
- 24 had already received them and update the configuration of
- 25 the ballot scanner so it could correctly read those

- 1 repaired ballots.
- Now, this may be a point that hasn't come out yet
- 3 in this week's testimony, but essentially every ballot
- 4 scanner has to be prepared by election officials prior to
- 5 voting so it knows that a mark in this place is a vote for
- 6 this candidate, it knows what the ballot looks like so it
- 7 can scan it and report and associate marks in different
- 8 locations with different candidate names. And that
- 9 configuration happens usually a few weeks before the
- 10 election.
- But what happened in Antrim County was that because
- of these errors in the ballots, the county had to go and
- change the configuration on the ballot scanner so they
- 14 knew how to scan the corrected ballots, but the Clerk made
- 15 a mistake in updating the configuration.
- 16 They should have updated the configuration in all
- 17 of the machines according to Dominion's documentation, but
- instead they only updated the configuration on some of the
- 19 machines, and the rest of them used an outdated version of
- 20 the configuration to read the ballots.
- 21 As a result of that error in procedure by the
- 22 clerk, when the data from the machines was brought
- 23 together centrally to add up the votes from the whole
- 24 county, there was kind of this misalignment between the
- 25 data from different machines.

1	So you can imagine it is like you are taking
2	columns from different spreadsheets and pasting them all
3	together and then adding up across each row to figure out
4	the total number of votes for each candidate. Well, some
5	of the spreadsheets had an extra row in them because the
6	missing candidate had been added and some of them didn't.
7	And so when you added up across the columns, votes from
8	some of the machines got shifted into the count for the
9	wrong candidate.
10	So Mr. Biden ended up receiving Mr. Trump's votes,
11	Mr. Trump received the libertarian candidate's votes, and
12	so on down the ballot. Mr. Biden's votes were thrown away
13	while being totaled up. The interesting thing, each
14	machine independently still got the right count, and the
15	count for the presidential election was preserved from
16	each machine on the poll tape it printed, the cash
17	register style tape, with the total that each machine
18	produces at the end of election night.
19	But when the data from those machines was combined
20	in the central system, that is when this error occurred
21	and votes were misattributed. So what Antrim County did
22	to fix that is they took the poll tape from each machine
23	and entered the data by hand into the central system, and
24	that got the correct presidential results.
25	So what my analysis showed what my analysis

- 1 showed was I confirmed that this was, indeed, the problem.
- 2 I looked back at the log files when the ballot designs had
- 3 changed and the way the software was working internally, I
- 4 then used my own tools to add up the votes from the
- 5 electronic records on each machine, I even went and added
- 6 up the poll tapes by hand.
- 7 What I confirmed is that the initial explanation
- 8 that the state had given that, oh, it was this update to
- 9 the ballot design that caused the problem, explained
- 10 exactly the deviations in the presidential result. It was
- 11 just a perfect fit. And I also could back out that error
- 12 and confirm in various technical ways that the final
- 13 result matched what the machine should have produced.
- 14 Then, on top of that, the state, the Secretary of
- 15 State's office went and hand counted all of the ballots,
- 16 the presidential result for all of the ballots across
- 17 Antrim County, and got essentially the same result as the
- 18 corrected totals.
- So we can be very, very sure the cause of that
- 20 problem was this specific human error.
- 21 Q. Before we get to the ASOG report, just to use an
- 22 analogy as far as the issue with the ballot scanner, would
- this be similar to a situation where a teacher or
- 24 professor might add another question to a Scantron test
- and they don't configurate the Scantron scanner?

- 1 A. Yeah. That is a reasonable analogy to what happened.
- 2 So the test changed, the paper changed, but the scanners
- 3 were not all updated to reflect what they should have been
- 4 reading.
- 5 Q. Okay. Now let's talk about that ASOG report. Why
- 6 was that an extraordinary report in your opinion based on
- 7 your review?
- 8 A. Right. So I produced my own report about this, but I
- 9 also, in my report, analyzed the claims that were made in
- 10 the ASOG report and, oh, my goodness, like this is not a
- 11 normal expert report.
- 12 Q. Why?
- 13 A. So the fundamental claim that the ASOG report makes
- 14 is that based on ASOG's analysis of the same Antrim
- 15 systems, they conclude that the Dominion Voting System is
- 16 deliberately engineered to create systematic fraud, and it
- 17 does that by generating a huge number of errors while
- 18 scanning ballots in order to cause ballots to be sent for
- 19 electronic adjudication, and that then during the
- 20 electronic adjudication process, that allows fraud to
- 21 occur.
- It alleges that in Antrim, these things happened;
- there were a huge number of errors, that ballots were
- 24 electronically adjudicated, and all of the log files from
- 25 the electronic adjudication had been manually removed.

- 1 Like, these are the central and really guite incendiary
- 2 claims that the report makes.
- 3 Q. Why do you disagree with the conclusions reached in
- 4 the ASOG report?
- 5 A. Well, because they are just very, very easily
- 6 falsifiable. So the claim that -- the centerpiece of this
- 7 whole claim is that electronic adjudication was used to
- 8 somehow steal votes. But in Antrim County, so electronic
- 9 adjudication -- did we talk about what that is?
- 10 Q. We briefly did, but can you explain what electronic
- 11 adjudication is?
- 12 A. Right. So we talked about manual adjudication; that
- you are going to have people from both parties review
- 14 physical ballots and they are going to have to duplicate
- 15 ones that have been mismarked onto fresh ballots so they
- 16 will scan correctly.
- 17 Well, electronic adjudication is something that
- 18 basically every modern voting system has some ability to
- 19 support. It means that instead of doing that with the
- 20 original piece of paper, you do it on a screen, and
- 21 generally you are going to have a bipartisan group of
- 22 observers or adjudicators who are going to be conducting
- 23 that.
- But so the claim was that electronic adjudication
- 25 was the centerpiece of Dominion Voting Systems' intended

- 1 fraud, and that this was suspiciously conducted at a high
- 2 rate in Antrim County, and that all of the log files from
- 3 it had been removed.
- Well, there are several problems with this.
- 5 Q. What were those problems?
- 6 A. So one problem is that there wasn't, in fact, a
- 7 suspiciously high error rate in Antrim County. The data
- 8 that ASOG purported to show a high error rate, well, they
- 9 were just counting the number of lines in a certain log
- 10 file that said error, and divided by the total number of
- 11 lines in the file, but that told you nothing, because it
- is just not -- that doesn't tell you the rate of ballots
- 13 that had errors.
- 14 The errors they were claiming were sending ballots
- 15 to adjudication, they just didn't understand what the log
- 16 file messages meant. It said that the ballot had been
- 17 reversed. Well, it is not that the ballot had been sent
- 18 to adjudication, it is that that log file happens if I am
- 19 feeding my ballot into the scanner and it is a little
- 20 crooked, so the scanner takes it and ejects it back out
- 21 for me to put it back in again, just like when you are
- 22 feeding a bill into a vending machine and it goes in
- 23 crooked, you have to do it a few times.
- That is a pretty common experience, as almost any
- 25 Michigan voter will tell you, because we use privacy

- 1 sleeves for our ballot, so almost like a manila folder
- 2 that your ballot is contained in for privacy so other
- 3 people can't see your vote. And that the machine grabs
- 4 the ballot out of and feeds it in. If you are holding it
- 5 too tightly when you vote, it jams. And that happens to
- 6 me all of the time when I vote, so that is not unusual or
- 7 a suspicious elevation.
- 8 But then another problem with that theory is that
- 9 adjudication, even if there were an elevated rate of error
- 10 and a lot of ballots had been sent to electronic
- 11 adjudication, electronic adjudication would be a really,
- 12 really lousy way of trying to cheat.
- 13 Q. Why?
- 14 A. Well, so maybe I can show you here on the screen just
- 15 a little bit of what electronic adjudication generates.
- 16 So it generates lots of different log files. So when a
- 17 vote is adjudicated, you go through some interface on a
- 18 computer screen with your bipartisan review panel and make
- 19 a determination, and you can click a button that says --
- in this case you would click the button that says this is
- 21 a vote for Donald Trump, then that would get recorded in a
- 22 log file that the adjudication system had corrected this
- 23 vote. In the case of Dominion systems, it also gets
- 24 recorded right in the same file that records the picture
- 25 of the ballot.

- 1 So I am showing here from a real ballot in Georgia,
- 2 here is what that adjudication record looks like. It says
- 3 this ballot was scanned on a certain scanner. The scanner
- 4 here, you can see "President of the United States" is a
- 5 blank contest. That is a record of what the scanner
- 6 originally interpreted that mark as.
- 7 Fortunately for the voter, it was adjudicated, and
- 8 the adjudicator could correct that mark to a mark for
- 9 Donald Trump. And here it says, adjudicated at 9:43 p.m.
- on 9/9/2020 by certain login name, and the adjudicated
- 11 vote, you see "adjudicated" in asterisks, is a vote for
- 12 Donald Trump.
- So both the original record and the adjudicated
- 14 record, the date and time, all of that is recorded and
- 15 stored with the vote. It is an extensive electronic trail
- 16 of every change.
- 17 If you wanted to cheat, you wouldn't cheat in a way
- 18 that leads to extensive time-stamped electronic records.
- 19 You probably also wouldn't want to cheat through
- 20 adjudication, because you have to click through ballots
- 21 one by one.
- 22 So even if, say, you didn't -- a bipartisan review
- 23 panel wasn't there watching and somehow someone gained
- 24 illicit access to this system, not only would it leave all
- 25 of these logs, but you would be clicking through one

- 1 ballot at a time, maybe for a day, for all night if you
- 2 are in a huge jurisdiction like Maricopa County, where you
- 3 allegedly, according to Lindell's data, changed a hundred
- 4 thousand votes nearly.
- 5 This is not a practical way to cheat in any kind of
- 6 large number. It is, at best, one by one, and highly
- 7 monitored.
- 8 Q. Before we leave this slide, you mentioned earlier
- 9 Dr. Coomer did not invent adjudication itself. But did he
- 10 have any role, as far as you are aware, in the correction
- of the AuditMark record, that process by which it is
- 12 created, not the specific audit mark, obviously?
- 13 A. I reviewed the patents that Mr. Coomer holds, that I
- 14 believe it was Mr. Oltmann who had mentioned in some of
- 15 his writings that Eric Coomer held the patents for
- 16 adjudication.
- 17 Well, what those patents relate to are not the idea
- of electronic adjudication, basically every vendor has
- 19 that option. His patent relates to a specific improvement
- 20 to electronic adjudication, which is something Dominion
- 21 calls the AuditMark, and is literally the text that I am
- 22 showing here on the screen, this log of each adjudication
- 23 decision. And what the AuditMark does is it takes that
- 24 log and it saves it literally in the same image file as
- 25 the ballot. It attaches another page to that image file

- 1 that has this log.
- 2 So that any time someone receives a copy of that
- 3 scan of the ballot, if they are going to review the
- 4 electronic record of the ballot, that comes along with
- 5 this electronic audit mark record. It is a log of what
- 6 the scanner originally saw, any adjudication that has
- 7 changed a mark on that ballot, and who made it and when.
- 8 That is what Dr. Coomer invented.
- 9 Q. When you say that it is an improvement on electronic
- 10 adjudication, can you tell us whether or not that would
- 11 make it easier or more difficult to hack or rig an
- 12 election by "changing ballots" during the adjudication
- 13 process?
- 14 A. It doesn't make attacking easier, it makes it more
- difficult, because it is another log of all of those
- 16 events, another way to trace back and see what happened
- 17 and if any ballot had been changed by adjudication. This
- doesn't make the system more vulnerable, it makes it more
- 19 secure and more accurate by virtue of being able to
- 20 perform adjudication.
- 21 Q. Turning back to your report that we discussed with
- 22 reference to Antrim County, Michigan, was your report made
- 23 publicly available?
- 24 A. My report was in March of 2021. It was published by
- 25 the Secretary of State's Office when the Secretary and the

- 1 Attorney General filed it in the Antrim case. But I
- 2 should point out, I didn't finish answering your previous
- 3 question.
- 4 Q. I am sorry, what other conclusions did you reach
- 5 based on your analysis related to Antrim?
- 6 A. Well, the biggest problem with the ASOG report with
- 7 this absolutely insane expert report that was filed, was
- 8 that while they allege all these problems happened through
- 9 cheating, happened through electronic adjudication, and
- 10 the log files were missing. Well, Antrim County didn't
- 11 use electronic adjudication. Electronic adjudication is
- 12 an optional feature of the Dominion system, and Antrim
- 13 County didn't buy it. They didn't have the machines set
- 14 up in a way that would even make electronic adjudication
- 15 possible. That is why there were no log files, because
- 16 electronic adjudication wasn't installed and didn't
- 17 happen. They adjudicate ballots by hand in most Michigan
- 18 counties.
- But the ASOG report just hallucinated this whole
- theory that electronic adjudication was somehow the
- 21 lynchpin of a fraudulent design in the Antrim County
- 22 system. It's just hard to comprehend that the purported
- 23 experts who wrote this report didn't realize that this
- very basic premise of their entire theory was completely
- 25 wrong, was just utterly unfactual. They didn't own the

- 1 electronic adjudication option.
- 2 Q. Is that issue with the ASOG report something that you
- 3 would have to be a cybersecurity expert to spot?
- 4 A. Well, no. And it had already been pointed out, in
- 5 fact, in December of 2020, by another expert who had
- 6 reviewed the ASOG report. Anyone with a basic familiarity
- 7 with the Dominion system or how it worked could have told
- 8 you that.
- 9 Q. Other than your report from March of 2021, were there
- 10 any other investigations, commissioned by officials in the
- 11 State of Michigan, into the Antrim County matter?
- 12 A. So the Republican -- I think the Republican Committee
- in the State -- in the State Senate, where -- the
- 14 Republican Oversight Committee in the State Senate
- 15 performed its own report about the 2020 election and
- 16 reviewed various claims of fraud, and they produced this
- 17 report also sometime in 2021.
- 18 Q. Okay. And I believe, if you recall, there were
- images from this report that were included in that CNN
- 20 piece, were they not?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 O. Okay. Is Exhibit 190 that video?
- 23 A. Yes. Yes, that's correct.
- 24 Q. And generally, what did the Michigan Senate Oversight
- 25 Committee find?

- 1 A. Well, so they found that there was no evidence of
- 2 fraud. They found that the ideas and speculation, if I
- 3 can quote them, "that the Antrim County election workers
- 4 or outside entities manipulated the vote by hand or
- 5 electronically are indefensible." And they wrote that
- 6 "the Committee is appalled at what can only be deduced as
- 7 a willful ignorance or avoidance of this proof perpetuated
- 8 by some leading such speculation."
- 9 Q. Was this report made publicly available by the
- 10 Michigan Senate Oversight Committee?
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. Approximately when was this report issued?
- 13 A. Oh, it was issued late -- spring of 2021 or early
- 14 summer of 2021.
- 15 Q. Okay.
- 16 A. Prior to the Cyber Symposium. I am sorry you have
- 17 the date on the screen.
- 18 Q. What was that date?
- 19 A. June 23rd. So, indeed, late spring or early summer
- 20 of 2021.
- 21 O. Okay. And I want to turn to some of the other
- 22 individuals that Mr. Lindell indicated he relied on as
- 23 experts. Are you familiar with the name Dr. Shiva?
- 24 A. Yes, I am.
- 25 Q. Okay. And based on, you know, your opinion,

- 1 education, and training, what is your opinion about
- 2 whether or not Dr. Shiva is a reliable source?
- 3 A. Dr. Shiva is famous for making outlandish or false
- 4 claims, and it is not a reliable source. For instance, he
- 5 claimed very prominently to have been the inventor of
- 6 email, I think to Time Magazine. He claimed to be the
- 7 inventor of email, and at a date that is just
- 8 preposterous, because a colleague of mine already had an
- 9 email addresses at the time.
- 10 MS. MORGAN: Before we move on to the next video,
- 11 Your Honor, this might be a good time to take our morning
- 12 break, if you would like us to.
- 13 THE COURT: All right. Ladies and gentlemen of the
- 14 jury, we will take our morning break slightly early, just
- 15 be back within 15 minutes, which would take us to about 5
- 16 until 11 o'clock. Have a good break. I remind you not to
- 17 talk to each other or do any research with respect to this
- 18 case while you are on a break.
- 19 (Outside the presence of the jury.)
- 20 THE COURT: All right. Thank you. Please be
- 21 seated.
- 22 Counsel, I just have one thing, we are waiting for
- 23 an additional remaining instruction from you all; is that
- 24 correct?
- MS. MORGAN: Yes, Your Honor.

1 THE COURT: So we don't have that yet. Is that one

- 2 stipulated?
- 3 MS. MORGAN: Yes, it is.
- 4 THE COURT: We just need it so we can finalize the
- 5 jury instructions. And then we should be able to get
- 6 those to you shortly. We will send them first by
- 7 electronic mail so you have a chance to give them a once
- 8 over to make sure we haven't made any typographical errors
- 9 or anything else we need to address before we kill several
- 10 trees printing them out for the jury and the attorneys in
- 11 the case.
- 12 Anything else that the parties need to address?
- 13 And I just remind plaintiff's counsel that generally you
- 14 need to wrap up by lunch so defense has an opportunity to
- 15 present its one witness, according to the schedule that we
- 16 talked about yesterday. We will take a quick break.
- 17 (A break is taken from 10:40 a.m. to 11:01 a.m.)
- 18 THE COURT: Thank you. Please be seated.
- I just wanted -- you may be seated. I wanted to
- 20 run over -- not run over counsel, I just wanted to check
- 21 with counsel what we have for the limiting instruction so
- 22 that we can finalize the jury instruction. We have taken
- 23 your limiting instruction, we have tried to condense it
- 24 into one limiting instruction, so I will read it to you,
- 25 then I will put you on the spot and you are going to tell

- 1 me if you have an issue with it.
- 2 Limiting instruction: Some evidence in this case
- 3 has been admitted only for a limited purpose. You may
- 4 consider these pieces of evidence only for that limited
- 5 purpose. The Court admitted Exhibits 190, CNN story
- 6 interview of Mr. Lindell. 229A Absolute Proof clips.
- 7 211A, Absolute Interference clips. And 247, Kill Chain
- 8 clips, for a limited purpose.
- 9 The videos were not offered or admitted to prove
- 10 anything about the truth of the matters asserted in those
- 11 videos by anyone other than Mr. Lindell, and you should
- 12 not consider the video as evidence of the truth of those
- 13 statements.
- 14 You have also heard evidence about a settlement
- that was reached in an unrelated defamation case between
- 16 the plaintiff and a news organization called Newsmax,
- 17 which is not a party to this case. Other than otherwise
- 18 stipulated, you should not speculate about any of the
- details of that case or any of the terms or conditions of
- 20 that settlement agreement.
- 21 All right. Starting with you, Ms. Morgan, any
- 22 objection?
- MS. MORGAN: No, Your Honor.
- 24 THE COURT: Mr. Kachouroff or Mr. Duane, any
- 25 objection on behalf of defense?

- 1 MR. DUANE: You may have misread the first
- 2 instruction. I think you referred to the excerpts from
- 3 Kill Chain as Exhibit 247, I think you meant to say
- 4 Exhibit 247A.
- 5 THE COURT: I did. I appreciate that correction,
- 6 and I just misread it, because my law clerk has drafted it
- 7 correctly.
- 8 MR. DUANE: The record will so reflect. We have no
- 9 objection, thank you.
- 10 THE COURT: All right. So let me step down and
- 11 hand Mr. McClain this. There is one typographical error.
- 12 So the record will reflect, with the correction of
- 13 247A, which I simply misread, and then I made a correction
- 14 with respect to a typographical error, the limiting
- 15 instruction is stipulated to by the parties and will be
- 16 added to the final jury instructions.
- 17 All right. Are we ready for the jury?
- MS. MORGAN: Two very brief issues on the jury
- instructions, Your Honor, because we hadn't talked about
- 20 this one yet. Check in with the Court on the reckless
- 21 disregard or state of mind for defamation instruction and
- 22 make sure we didn't leave that one out.
- THE COURT: We have taken your objections, we have
- 24 considered them, and we have a final instruction in the
- 25 packet.

1 MS. MORGAN: Thank you. Same with willful and

- 2 wanton?
- 3 THE COURT: Correct.
- 4 MS. MORGAN: Just wanted to make sure.
- 5 THE COURT: At this point they are finalizing the
- 6 instructions and you will get a final set of instructions
- 7 and jury verdict forms. You can preserve whatever
- 8 objections you have already preserved through the charge
- 9 conference, so you don't need to remake those objections
- 10 unless there is something materially different that the
- 11 Court has done that you don't feel like was addressed.
- So we have addressed both sides' objections, we
- have come up with final jury instructions that we
- 14 obviously believe are consistent with the state of the law
- 15 in Colorado. We are issuing those final instructions and
- 16 making a statement on the record expressly that you
- 17 preserve those objections for appeal, if necessary, and so
- we're not going to take any further argument with respect
- 19 to the set of the instructions or the verdict forms that
- 20 we are giving you electronically, but if we have made any
- 21 errors in terms of referring to exhibits, misplaced
- 22 commas, anything like that, before we kill trees printing
- 23 it out for the jury, let us know.
- MS. MORGAN: Okay. Thank you.
- 25 THE COURT: Anything else?

- 1 Madam deputy, could you bring our jury back in,
- 2 please.
- 3 COURTROOM DEPUTY: Yes, Your Honor.
- 4 (In the presence of the jury.)
- 5 THE COURT: Thank you. Please be seated.
- 6 Dr. Halderman, I remind you, you are still under
- 7 oath.
- 8 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 9 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) Okay. Dr. Halderman, I want to
- 10 circle back and ask you a follow-up question about Phil
- 11 Waldron. Is Mr. Waldron a reliable expert in election
- 12 cybersecurity?
- 13 A. No.
- 14 Q. Circling back to Dennis Montgomery, can we pull up
- 15 Exhibit 83 again. And I would draw the witness' attention
- 16 to page 2, paragraph 3. Earlier I asked you if you agreed
- 17 with the assessment of Mr. Montgomery in this warning to
- 18 Mr. Lindell. Drawing your attention to the last sentence
- of that paragraph, is that specifically the portion with
- 20 which you were agreeing?
- 21 A. Yes. That he was a known "con man and fraudster."
- 22 Q. Have you ever heard of the secret CIA computer Hammer
- 23 and Scorecard -- alleged secret computer?
- 24 A. I have heard the stories, yes. And that's just
- 25 another example of science fiction. There is no credible

- 1 evidence that such a thing -- that there is any truth
- 2 whatsoever to those claims.
- 3 Q. I want to turn to another person that Mr. Lindell
- 4 indicates that he relied upon. Do you know who
- 5 Dr. Douglas Frank is?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. In your view, is Dr. Frank a reliable election expert
- 8 in election cybersecurity?
- 9 A. No.
- 10 Q. Why not?
- 11 A. I think Dr. Frank was, I believe, a former -- a high
- 12 school math teacher. Do I have that right? I don't think
- 13 Dr. Frank had any colorable experience in any elections or
- 14 security. And the kind of analysis that he presented was
- 15 just very rudimentary and an unreliable statistical
- 16 analysis.
- 17 Q. Speaking of statistical analysis and statistical
- 18 theories, have you had the opportunity to review
- 19 Dr. Shiva's theories?
- 20 A. Yes, I have reviewed some of Dr. Shiva's theories.
- 21 Q. What was your conclusion?
- 22 A. Again, these are -- Dr. Shiva's theories were
- 23 fundamentally unreliable.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Objection, relevance.
- THE COURT: Approach.

- 1 (A bench conference is had.)
- 2 MS. MORGAN: The relevance is that Mr. Lindell
- 3 testified that he relied on Dr. Shiva and that that was
- 4 part of his investigation, part of his testimony about him
- 5 doing "the most due diligence in human history." And this
- 6 testimony directly addresses that and indicates that
- 7 Mr. Lindell should have been on notice that these claims
- 8 that he was espousing about Dr. Coomer and Dominion were
- 9 implausible because he is relying on people that have no
- 10 reliability or credibility within the field of election
- 11 cybersecurity.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Your Honor, you can't have it both
- 13 ways. You can't exclude all of these people because you
- 14 have a 702 objection and then come back and accuse them of
- not being credible. Dr. Shiva wasn't allowed to be shown,
- 16 and that is --
- 17 THE COURT: Dr. Shiva had no reports that were
- 18 authored.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Right. We offered it to justify
- 20 the beliefs that Mr. Lindell had.
- 21 THE COURT: So the ruling wasn't, per se, that they
- weren't permissible under 702, so much as they were not
- 23 permissible under 702 because they were not disclosed.
- 24 You couldn't back door expert testimony in with other
- 25 hearsay, and then if it is not reliable, because there was

- 1 no opportunity with respect to 702 to have these
- 2 statements, that weren't in an expert report, questioned.
- If you can focus, Mr. Kachouroff, on Ms. Morgan's
- 4 statement that is being offered right now, to prove that
- 5 Mr. Lindell would not have a reasonable basis to rely on
- 6 Dr. Shiva, and to anything he knows about that.
- 7 MR. KACHOUROFF: Okay. He cannot possibly at this
- 8 time represent to the jury that he has a reasonable basis,
- 9 because those videos are excluded. Those videos would
- 10 have been his reasonable basis that he could have shown
- 11 the jury and said, listen, I think this guy is credible,
- 12 here is why, here is what he said to me, I believed it,
- 13 without regard to whether it is expert opinion or not.
- 14 So I understand the Court's reticence in saying,
- 15 well, it is a 702 opinion, it is a back door. We don't
- 16 think so. We think this all goes to his reasonable basis,
- 17 that's all.
- MS. MORGAN: With all due respect, this has nothing
- 19 to do with the clips, Your Honor. Mr. Lindell was
- 20 permitted to testify from a laundry list of people that he
- 21 purports provided him with a basis to have these beliefs
- 22 that he does. And so to the extent that he was allowed to
- list those individuals, we should be able to indicate, put
- on testimony about why they are not credible experts in
- 25 the field of cybersecurity.

- 1 THE COURT: All right. So, Ms. Morgan, I am going
- 2 to sustain the objection, partly in response to what
- 3 Mr. Kachouroff argued. I think that you can ask
- 4 Dr. Halderman about these individuals, his understanding
- 5 of them in the mainstream. Again, but there has to be
- 6 some nexus as to how that information would be available
- 7 to the general public. Because if Mr. Lindell was
- 8 reckless in relying on these experts, there has to be some
- 9 reason or nexus that this expert testifies to as to how
- 10 someone like Mr. Lindell would know that.
- MS. MORGAN: Okay.
- 12 (In the hearing of the jury.)
- 13 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) Dr. Halderman, I want to switch
- 14 gears and talk about another individual that was mentioned
- by Mr. Lindell, Dr. Andrew Appel. Do you know Dr. Appel?
- 16 A. Yes, I do. Dr. Appel, he is the former chair of the
- 17 computer science department at Princeton. I did some
- 18 research with him while I was an undergraduate there, and
- 19 he has worked in elections about the same length of time
- 20 as I have. Although that is incidentally not his -- his
- 21 primary work is about figuring out how to construct proofs
- 22 that computer programs are correct. That is an actual
- 23 kind of absolute proof. But, yes, I am familiar with
- 24 Andrew Appel.
- 25 Q. We will circle back to this, but has Dr. Appel made

- 1 publicly available his position as to whether or not the
- 2 2020 election was hacked?
- 3 A. I have spoken with him directly, and I am sure he has
- 4 written in public, as well.
- 5 Q. And I want to specifically ask, has Dr. Appel signed
- 6 any letters, that you have also signed, that have been
- 7 made publicly available and that were widely circulated in
- 8 the newspapers?
- 9 A. Yes. Yes. So shortly after the 2020 vote, I helped
- 10 to organize a letter, and signed by 59 leading experts in
- 11 election security.
- 12 Q. What was -- why did you do that? What was the
- 13 purpose behind that letter?
- 14 A. Well, so shortly after the presidential election in
- 15 2020, I think a lot of people were disappointed with the
- 16 result of the election, and there started to be
- 17 accusations made that there was evidence that the election
- 18 result had been hacked.
- And other election security experts and I were all
- 20 very concerned that the kinds of theories that were
- 21 arising were not factual in nature, were not either --
- 22 either they didn't make any technical sense or there
- 23 wasn't any evidence that they were true. Or if there were
- 24 anomalies, people were pointing to these anomalies as
- 25 having a natural explanation and were likely to be

- 1 determined to not be evidence of fraud.
- 2 So the other experts and I consider everything that
- 3 we were hearing at the time and wanted to make a very
- 4 clear public pronouncement that the -- that there was at
- 5 that point no credible evidence that we were aware of that
- 6 the 2020 election had been hacked.
- 7 Q. We heard Mr. Lindell say that he respected you
- 8 because he had seen you speak in a snippet on that Kill
- 9 Chain movie. Did Mr. Lindell ever reach out to you to get
- 10 your input on his theories about the 2020 election being
- 11 hacked or otherwise rigged by Dr. Coomer or anyone?
- 12 A. No, not that I am aware of. A lot of people do reach
- out to me all of the time with concerns about election
- 14 integrity, and I usually take the time to at least
- 15 evaluate whether those concerns sound like a real problem
- or not, look at them if I have to. When I have time I try
- 17 to get back to people.
- I just got a call this morning while I was on the
- 19 stand, in fact, from a concerned person in Iowa. So I do
- 20 try to be responsive. I can't every time when people do
- 21 reach out, but I don't believe Mr. Lindell did.
- 22 Q. Were you invited to the Cyber Symposium as far as you
- 23 know?
- 24 A. No.
- 25 Q. Why didn't you take the initiative and reach out to

- 1 Mr. Lindell after his movies started coming out?
- 2 A. Boy, I am not sure that it ever crossed my mind to do
- 3 so, because it was so obvious at that point that he was
- 4 committed to his preconceived beliefs. I didn't think --
- 5 I wouldn't have possibly thought he would be open to
- 6 hearing evidence that contradicted them or that they were
- 7 false.
- 8 Q. You mentioned earlier that the 2020 presidential
- 9 contest was heavily scrutinized. What notice was
- 10 available to the public, including Mr. Lindell, that the
- 11 2020 election was not hacked? And I would direct your
- 12 attention to the November/December 2020 timeframe here.
- 13 A. So November/December 2020, let me try to think back.
- 14 We had our experts' letter that came out approximately a
- 15 week after the election. I know I went on TV around that
- 16 same time on FOX News, and they asked me my opinion of
- 17 whether I thought that there was evidence that Dominion
- had stolen the election, and I told them emphatically not;
- 19 that I didn't think there was any credible evidence for
- 20 that.
- 21 What else? I know that The New York Times reached
- 22 out to chief election officials in every state and asked
- 23 them whether they had seen any evidence of fraud. And
- 24 every state but one said no. One state, Texas, didn't
- 25 write back. So the *Times* reported that the officials in

- 1 every state said no fraud.
- 2 There was a statement from -- there were statements
- 3 from -- first, CISA, the Cybersecurity and Infrastructure
- 4 Security Agency, an arm of the DHS and the Federal
- 5 Government, which is election security. They called
- 6 CISA's director, who called the 2020 election "the most
- 7 secure in history."
- 8 What else? I know at about a month after the
- 9 election, the Attorney General publicly said that --
- 10 publicly stated that there was no evidence that fraud had
- 11 affected the outcome of the presidential election.
- So you have two of the relevant federal agencies
- within the Trump administration stating that there was no
- 14 outcome-changing fraud. You have the 59 experts. There
- was quite a lot out there very prominently within a month
- 16 of election day.
- 17 Q. We spoke at length about your investigation into the
- issues in Antrim County, Michigan, and the report that you
- 19 generated. Did you make any public statements addressing
- 20 that issue prior to your formal investigation?
- 21 A. Yes, I did. I think when -- right after the incident
- 22 occurred, as it was being reported in the news, I wrote a
- 23 thread on Twitter to try to interpret what the State of
- 24 Michigan's explanation was and why I thought that was
- 25 credible.

1 And their explanation essentially was a simplified

- 2 version of what I eventually found, although I eventually
- 3 found some other problems and complexities that were not
- 4 part of that, but even in the early days, there was a
- 5 clear and likely explanation for what the problem was, and
- 6 so I tried to make that more intelligible to people
- 7 through Twitter.
- 8 Q. And you referenced the statement from CISA. Is that
- 9 the Cybersecurity and Infrastructure Security Agency?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. We heard some suggestion they shouldn't -- that --
- 12 hold on let me rephrase that.
- MS. MORGAN: At this time, Your Honor, I am going
- 14 to move to admit Exhibit 31, which is that CISA statement.
- THE COURT: Any objection?
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Objection, hearsay.
- 17 THE COURT: Okay. Let's approach.
- 18 (A bench conference is had.)
- MS. MORGAN: The exception under 803(8) for a
- 20 statement of a public office would apply here. This is a
- 21 statement of a government agency that was posted to their
- 22 website. So I also think it is already
- 23 self-authenticating, as well.
- 24 MR. KACHOUROFF: 803(8) does not apply to simple
- 25 statements, it applies to reports, documents that are

- officially done in the official capacity, not an agency
- 2 that has a personal accounting of the election. CISA is
- 3 not empowered to do election investigations. That is not
- 4 their business.
- 5 MS. MORGAN: CISA isn't the only government agency
- 6 to sign an official statement. As an official public
- 7 statement from a government office, it falls within the
- 8 category or within in their purview. There are other
- 9 signatories, including a National Association of
- 10 Secretaries of State.
- 11 THE COURT: Overruled.
- 12 (In the hearing of the jury.)
- 13 (Exhibit No. 31 is admitted.)
- 14 MS. MORGAN: Could you please show us Exhibit 31,
- 15 please.
- 16 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) Is Exhibit 31 the statement that you
- were referring to, Dr. Halderman?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. As we can see on this first big paragraph here, was
- 20 CISA the only government agency to release this statement?
- 21 A. No, CISA was joined by the other agencies, including
- 22 the National Association of Secretaries of State, the
- 23 National Association of State Election Directors, and
- 24 representatives from the largest voting machine makers, or
- 25 some of the largest voting machine makers.

- 1 MS. MORGAN: If we can go back and blow up the
- 2 date.
- 3 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) Okay. I think you said it was early
- 4 November. When was this statement released?
- 5 A. November 12th --
- 6 Q. Okay.
- 7 A. -- 2020.
- 8 Q. Was this statement widely publicized at the time?
- 9 A. Yes. Yes, it was. It was. And especially the press
- 10 picked up on the line that November 3rd "was the most
- 11 secure in American history." "The election was the most
- 12 secure in American history."
- 13 Q. If you can draw attention to the first paragraph on
- 14 that second page, please. In addition to saying it was
- 15 "the most secure," what other statements were made by CISA
- 16 to the public?
- 17 A. They also stated that "There is no evidence that any
- 18 voting system deleted or lost votes, changed votes, or was
- in any way compromised."
- MS. MORGAN: If we can go to slide 33.
- 21 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) You referenced that you had gone on
- 22 FOX News. Can you tell the jury about when you were
- 23 interviewed by FOX News.
- 24 A. Sure. It was, I guess, November 13th and 14th. So
- less than two weeks after the election.

- 1 Q. Can you tell the jury more about that interview, and
- 2 what you said in terms of Dominion Voting Systems.
- 3 A. Sure. So a reporter from FOX News had reached out
- 4 asking me to comment on the allegations about Dominion
- 5 that were starting to emerge. And I told him that I
- 6 thought there was no truth to those allegations; that they
- 7 were baseless. And he invited me to come on the air and
- 8 to discuss them, and I did.
- 9 And that is what I said on the air, that now
- 10 Dominion -- there is no credible evidence that Dominion
- 11 was involved in any kind of election manipulation.
- 12 Q. A few more questions about the letter that you
- 13 referenced that was signed by the 59 election security
- 14 experts. Was Harri Hursti one of the other experts that
- 15 signed the letter?
- 16 A. Yes. Yes, not only Harri Hursti, but Andrew Appel,
- 17 and I think three or four of the other people who were in
- 18 the clip from Hacking Democracy that we saw yesterday that
- 19 Lindell -- that Mr. Lindell's defense put on. It was a
- 20 list of most of the people who are active and credible in
- 21 the election security field.
- 22 Q. Was Dr. Shiva on that list?
- 23 A. No.
- Q. Was Phil Waldron on that list?
- 25 A. No.

- 1 Q. Was Russ Ramsland on that list?
- 2 A. No.
- 3 MR. KACHOUROFF: We will stipulate that defendants'
- 4 experts were not on his list.
- 5 THE WITNESS: None of those people.
- 6 THE COURT: Hold on. Objection overruled, insofar
- 7 as there is an objection. You may proceed.
- 8 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) Did Dennis Montgomery sign the
- 9 November 16 letter?
- 10 A. No.
- 11 Q. What was the general message conveyed to the public
- in the November 16, 2020, letter?
- 13 A. The general message was that although election
- 14 systems were known to have vulnerabilities, there was a
- 15 huge difference between the existence of vulnerabilities
- 16 and an election actually being altered by hacking. And
- 17 that there was no credible evidence, as far as any of us
- 18 experts knew, that we had seen of hacking occurring during
- 19 the election in any way that could have affected the
- 20 outcome.
- 21 So we said several things. First, we pointed out
- 22 the importance that, the significance of claiming an
- election had been stolen by hacking, essentially this is
- 24 an extremely serious claim and one that would need to be
- 25 backed by some sort of persuasive and verifiable evidence.

- 1 We pointed out that merely citing the existence of
- 2 vulnerabilities is not enough to establish that an attack
- 3 occurred. A vulnerability means there is a risk, whereas
- 4 an actual attack having occurred means that specific act
- 5 has taken place, a crime has occurred. They are very,
- 6 very different kinds of claims.
- 7 We pointed out that as far as the claims that we
- 8 were aware of that the election had been hacked, that
- 9 these were unsubstantiated. They were technically
- incoherent in many cases. And "technically incoherent"
- 11 means, if you understand how elections work, this claim
- just doesn't make any sense. So they were either
- 13 unsubstantiated or technically incoherent. And then just
- 14 emphasizing, there was no credible evidence we were aware
- of that hacking had occurred.
- 16 Q. After the point at which these various public
- 17 pronouncements had been made, if anyone still had
- 18 lingering doubts about whether the 2020 election was
- 19 rigged or hacked, what other public pronouncements in late
- 20 2020, early 2021, could have helped dispel those doubts?
- 21 A. Right. So if people had doubts, and I could
- 22 understand people having some room for doubt at that
- 23 point, the best evidence, the affirmative evidence that
- 24 the election was correct, started to come in through
- 25 audits and recount efforts that states undertook between

- 1 election day and the start of 2021.
- 2 So, for instance, Georgia conducted a statewide
- 3 hand count of its paper ballots. That was a way to
- 4 eliminate many different possible theories that the
- 5 election could have been hacked. Michigan conducted a
- 6 risk-limiting audit. Pennsylvania conducted a
- 7 risk-limiting audit pilot. Wisconsin went on to conduct
- 8 its own form of audits. And other states, too.
- 9 So if you still had doubts, the best way to allay
- 10 those doubts was to look at what investigations states
- 11 were conducting in public of those paper ballots, the
- things that couldn't later be changed in a cyber attack,
- 13 what did those investigations tell you? And every one of
- 14 those investigations found that the results that had been
- 15 announced were supported.
- 16 Q. Are those states that you just listed off, are those
- some of the "swing states"?
- 18 A. Yes. Yes. So five out of six of the states that
- 19 Trump most closely lost were states that used paper
- 20 ballots. And in those five states, there were hand counts
- 21 or other kinds of audits that involved manually looking at
- 22 the original ballots.
- We care most about the states, just so the jury
- 24 understand why, we are focusing on the states Trump most
- 25 closely lost. If your theory is that the election result

- 1 was changed by hacking, then the states that -- the states
- 2 that an attacker would want to focus on to have an attack
- 3 that they hoped -- they wanted to try to change the result
- 4 without being detected, they would have to focus on some
- of the states with the narrowest margins, because states
- 6 that have large margins would be really surprising and
- 7 raise a lot of red flags if they suddenly flipped.
- 8 So some of the narrowest states would have to be
- 9 affected, and more than one, as well, because of the
- 10 number of electoral votes that would need to be changed.
- 11 So you would need to change I think three or more of these
- 12 most closely contested states to flip the result from a
- 13 hypothetical Trump victory to the announced Biden victory.
- 14 But in five of the states Trump most closely lost,
- they had paper ballots and went back and did audits that
- 16 found the counts were correct or did not find any evidence
- 17 of deviation that indicated fraud.
- 18 Q. Let's go through those. And if we could go to the
- 19 next slide. What was the publicly available result of the
- 20 Georgia recount -- or audit, excuse me?
- 21 A. Right. So Georgia, Georgia counted everything. They
- 22 counted the presidential result statewide by hand and
- found no significant discrepancy from the reported
- 24 outcome. So the hand count audit wasn't perfect, but it
- 25 still is enough to lend, I think -- it is certainly enough

- 1 to rule out many different possible theories of fraud, and
- 2 should be enough to give people added confidence in the
- 3 outcome.
- 4 Q. Okay. Let's move on to Arizona. We have already
- 5 touched on this so I don't want to go too far into detail,
- 6 but I did want to ask you about whether or not the use of
- 7 Dominion equipment was prevalent in Arizona.
- 8 A. So, yes. I think Arizona in 2020 used Dominion
- 9 equipment, at least across all of Maricopa County. I
- 10 don't remember whether it was the entire state, but I
- 11 think most all of the state.
- 12 Q. Was there an audit of the presidential contest in
- 13 Maricopa County?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. What was the finding of that audit?
- 16 A. That audit went and counted by hand every paper
- 17 ballot in Maricopa County and found slightly more Biden
- 18 votes on those ballots than were counted by the machines.
- 19 O. Let's move to Wisconsin. What was the result of the
- 20 Wisconsin audit?
- 21 A. In Wisconsin they did an audit where they hand
- 22 counted about 150,000 ballots, not all of the ballots
- 23 across the state, but certain randomly selected
- 24 jurisdictions, and they didn't find any evidence that the
- 25 equipment changed votes.

- 1 Q. What about Pennsylvania? Tell us about that audit.
- 2 What the findings were that were released to the public?
- 3 A. So Pennsylvania conducted, I think they called it a
- 4 risk-limiting audit pilot that involved almost all of
- 5 these counties. And a risk-limiting audit of this style
- 6 involves basically selecting a random sample of ballots
- 7 and comparing it to the announced result in order to try
- 8 to confirm the announced winner.
- 9 And the risk-limiting audit in Pennsylvania found
- 10 that it didn't find any evidence of fraud. Once again, it
- 11 found evidence in favor of the announced outcome being
- 12 correct.
- 13 Q. Okay. And what about Michigan, what was the publicly
- 14 announced results of that audit?
- 15 A. So in Michigan they did actually several kinds of
- 16 audits. They did a procedural audit and they did a
- 17 risk-limiting audit in order to check the announced winner
- of the presidential result. So the risk-limiting audit
- 19 was statewide and agreed with the announced outcome of the
- 20 presidential result. They also, as I mentioned, hand
- 21 counted a hundred percent the ballots in Antrim County
- 22 without finding any significant deviation in the
- 23 presidential result.
- 24 Q. Before we leave Michigan, I want to address one of
- 25 the individuals that was in the video clips that we saw,

- 1 Matt DePerno. In your view, is Matt DePerno a reliable
- 2 expert in election cybersecurity?
- 3 A. No. He is an attorney. He doesn't have technical
- 4 expertise of his own.
- 5 Q. Any publicly available information about Matt DePerno
- 6 that would leave a member of the public to make that same
- 7 conclusion?
- 8 A. Well, that he introduced the ASOG report into
- 9 evidence when it had such obvious flaws is one thing that
- 10 would lead me to make that conclusion. And today he is --
- 11 since then has been indicted by the Michigan Secretary --
- 12 Michigan Attorney General for charges related to unlawful
- 13 access to election equipment.
- 14 Q. I want to speak to or have you address some of the
- issues that came up in Mr. Lindell's testimony. You were
- here for his testimony; correct?
- 17 A. I was, yes.
- 18 Q. Okay. Mr. Lindell referenced that he was concerned
- 19 about the election results because of some deviations, so
- 20 I want to ask about those. Can you explain to the jury
- 21 what a Blue wave or Blue shift is first, though.
- 22 A. Sure. So actually in most general elections in
- 23 recent years we have had a phenomenon where the results as
- 24 they are coming in on election night have tended to become
- 25 somewhat more left-leaning as the night goes on. I am not

- 1 sure that was true in 2024, but in several of the
- 2 preceding elections that was the case.
- 3 And the reason for it being that way is states tend
- 4 to count votes by mail ballots later than they count --
- 5 they start counting them on election day, and it sometimes
- 6 takes longer to finish that count than just the time that
- 7 people have to vote in person. So your initial results
- 8 that you get reflect primarily the population that voted
- 9 in person, and there is this tendency as the night goes on
- 10 for the vote-by-mail ballots also to be reflected in the
- 11 overall totals.
- Demographically, Democrats in recent elections have
- 13 voted by mail at a somewhat higher rate than Republicans,
- 14 but that was especially true in 2020, because the 2020
- 15 election, was during COVID, when a lot of people were
- 16 voting by mail.
- 17 And you had this phenomenon that Donald Trump, as a
- 18 candidate, had been casting doubt on the security of
- voting by mail and urging people to vote by other means.
- 20 So Democrats especially tended to vote by mail more than
- 21 Republicans in 2020.
- In the months leading up to the 2020 election, in
- 23 September, October, the beginning of November, there were
- 24 election experts and election officials speaking to the
- 25 press predicting there was likely to be this kind of

- 1 phenomenon of a Blue shift on election night, and just
- 2 pointing out that it wasn't going to be evidence of fraud,
- 3 this is just what you should expect to happen as election
- 4 results from vote-by-mail ballots start to be counted a
- 5 little bit later than others.
- 6 But there was concern expressed by some election
- 7 observers in the press that people would capitalize on
- 8 this to allege that there was cheating going on; that this
- 9 was evidence of fraud. But really it was a phenomenon
- 10 that was predicted in advance, that was expected and that
- 11 has a natural explanation; that Democrats were more likely
- than Republicans to vote by mail, and those votes in many
- 13 places would be counted later and the returns would come
- in later than in-person returns.
- So we expected on election night, and it was widely
- 16 publicized, that it would be expected on election night
- for the results to get somewhat more favorable to Biden
- 18 relative to Trump as the night went on. Whoever
- 19 ultimately won, there would be more Biden votes coming in
- 20 relative to Trump votes.
- 21 Q. One of the other specific examples that I would like
- 22 to draw your attention and address, is the letter or memo
- 23 from John Ratcliff from the DNI that Mr. Lindell testified
- 24 about.
- 25 What is your understanding with respect to the

- 1 conclusions that Mr. Ratcliff made in that January 7
- 2 letter.
- 3 A. My understanding is that Mr. Ratcliff's concerns were
- 4 about election interference; that is disinformation,
- 5 attempts to -- excuse me, election influence,
- 6 disinformation and so forth coming from China rather than
- 7 necessarily about hacking specifically.
- 8 Q. What is the difference between influence and
- 9 interference with respect to elections?
- 10 A. Well, some people don't use the words as precisely as
- others. But in government-speak, generally when people
- 12 are talking about election influence, that could be trying
- 13 to change the way that people choose to vote through false
- 14 information, through bots on social media trying to make
- 15 it look like certain opinions are more popular than they
- 16 are, through, I don't know, buying political ads that are
- 17 illegal for a foreign government to be running, things
- 18 like that.
- 19 Whereas interference may describe -- may describe
- 20 attempts technologically to either access systems or could
- 21 describe attempts to just make it look like you have
- 22 accessed systems in order to create a false impression
- 23 that the election result was not trustworthy.
- 24 O. Okay. And Mr. Lindell also mentioned a situation in
- 25 Georgia where there was a woman that had zero votes for

- 1 her, but she knew that she and some of her family members
- 2 had voted for her. Are you familiar with that scenario?
- 3 A. I don't think Mr. Lindell named the specific person,
- 4 but I am pretty sure that he is referring to the case of
- 5 Michelle Long Spears, which seems to exactly match the
- 6 scenario he is talking about.
- 7 Q. Can you explain to the jury why that is not evidence
- 8 of hacking of the 2020 election?
- 9 A. Well, yes. I am quite familiar with it because I
- 10 helped advise this candidate through her attorney in the
- 11 aftermath of that incident, and I looked into what the
- 12 problem was. And it was very much a case, an incident
- 13 similar to the Antrim County incident, that a candidate
- 14 had dropped out, they had made updates to the equipment
- 15 configuration to count the -- on the voting equipment in
- 16 some places but not others. And as a consequence of that
- 17 error by the election officials, that they hadn't followed
- 18 the instructions that require them to update the equipment
- in every relevant place, the votes had not been recorded
- 20 properly.
- 21 But what happened there, they went back and the
- 22 officials counted the paper ballots to determine the
- 23 correct result. And that's how the case ended up being
- 24 resolved, and I think they had gotten to the correct
- 25 outcome. But it is not evidence of fraud. This kind of

- 1 problem with equipment configuration issues happens. It
- 2 seems to happen in small jurisdictions or down-ballot
- 3 races predominantly every year or so.
- It is a recurring issue, but it is not any kind of
- 5 evidence of systematic fraud. These are human errors, and
- 6 we probably do need some better checks to prevent errors
- 7 to make sure we are getting accurate counts in every case.
- 8 But they are very, very different from evidence that
- 9 someone deliberately manipulated any piece of the system
- in order to cause the wrong result or deny victory to this
- 11 candidate in Georgia.
- 12 There was no reason to think, based on the
- 13 circumstances, that there was anything malicious or
- 14 criminally intended because the circumstance involved an
- 15 unusual occurrence, an error in the ballot design that had
- 16 to be corrected, and then just an easy-to-make mistake by
- 17 the officials in the process of implementing that
- 18 correction.
- 19 Q. Mr. Lindell mentioned an issue with respect to
- 20 Alabama, and specifically he indicated there were 4,662
- 21 people voting who were over the age of 100. Can you
- 22 explain whether or not in your opinion that is evidence
- of, like, malfeasance or some malicious intent or whether
- or not that is a human or clerical error?
- 25 A. Oh, sure, yeah. This is talking about errors in

- 1 voter registration data. And unfortunately, the voter
- 2 registration list is a big database, maintained over many,
- 3 many years, transferred between many different computer
- 4 systems over the length of people's lifetime. There are
- 5 all sorts of things that might introduce error into some
- 6 of those records.
- 7 Maybe someone made a typo when they were entering
- 8 the record the first time. Maybe someone couldn't read
- 9 the voter's handwriting when they wrote down the birth
- 10 date. Maybe that voter registered to vote so long ago
- 11 that they didn't record the voter's birth date at the time
- 12 and they just put in a dummy value for the year they were
- 13 born.
- 14 So there are all sorts of reasons there are
- 15 frequently data quality issues in voter registration
- 16 systems, but these are not evidence of fraud, these are
- 17 evidence that it is really, really hard to maintain a big
- database about lots and lots of people, especially on the
- 19 limited resource of the state election establishment.
- 20 So just one very clear reason why this is unlikely
- 21 to be evidence of fraud, if you wanted to register false
- 22 voters, you obviously wouldn't register them with birth
- 23 dates that indicate they are 150 years old or something
- 24 like that. What reason would you have not to make up a
- 25 plausible birth date?

- 1 Or if there are voters who are -- well, so those
- 2 are some reasons why the voter registration list data
- 3 might have some errors. Another reason, by the way, is
- 4 that although the states do attempt to remove people from
- 5 the voter registration list when they die, when they move
- 6 away, that doesn't always happen promptly. But more and
- 7 more states are checking for identification when you go to
- 8 vote as an alternative way of ensuring or adding
- 9 additional confidence to -- for the public, that the
- 10 people who are voting are who they say they are.
- 11 Q. Are the rolls the same as the votes? In other words,
- is every person that is on the voter registration list
- 13 someone that necessarily cast a ballot?
- 14 A. No, of course not. The people who are -- the people
- who are registered, not all of them cast a ballot in a
- 16 given election.
- 17 O. We heard from Mr. Lindell that he believes there was
- 18 computer manipulation in the cast-vote record across the
- 19 United States. What is your opinion of that claim?
- 20 A. I have seen no convincing evidence whatsoever for
- 21 that claim, and I have spent a lot of time working with
- 22 cast-vote records as part of other research that I have
- 23 done. So a cast-vote record is -- a cast-vote record is
- 24 essentially a spreadsheet that shows for each ballot what
- 25 were the votes that were recorded on it. So each row in

- 1 the spreadsheet is a different ballot this time, and each
- 2 row shows in a different column.
- Well, this ballot is marked in the presidential
- 4 contest for Trump, in the, say, governor contest for this
- 5 candidate, and so on and so forth. So it is a record that
- 6 records specifically on a ballot-per-ballot basis what the
- 7 votes were.
- 8 And if you look at cast-vote records, there often
- 9 are things that might superficially look strange, like,
- 10 for instance, I remember just that one case from, I think
- 11 it was 2016, in Michigan, between Hilary Clinton and
- 12 Donald Trump, the margin of victory was very, very tiny,
- 13 like .1 percent. But according to the cast-vote records,
- 14 according to the announced results, about 1 percent of
- people left the presidential contest blank, way more than
- 16 the margin of victory, and doesn't that seem an anomaly?
- 17 Well, it does until you think about it. A lot of
- 18 people were on the fence. They wanted to vote for
- 19 everything else but didn't want to vote for the
- 20 presidency. Then you go and look at actual ballots, which
- 21 most counties in Michigan conducted a complete hand count
- 22 of those presidential ballots, that is what is on the
- 23 physical ballots; they actually are blank in about 1
- 24 percent of the votes in the counties that did the recount,
- 25 so that is an actual true result.

- 1 So you can't conclude just looking at the cast-vote
- 2 record that something that may superficially look strange,
- 3 that that is actually evidence of a fraud. There is a lot
- 4 of noise in election data. There are a lot of patterns.
- 5 Most of those patterns are perfectly natural. And it is
- 6 extremely hard to use statistics from those patterns to
- 7 show that -- to show in any kind of convincing way there
- 8 was fraud.
- 9 Q. We heard or saw some clips from the movie Kill Chain.
- 10 Are the machines that were featured in that Kill Chain
- 11 movie clip the same as were used in the 2020 election?
- 12 A. Oh, goodness, there were a lot of different pieces of
- 13 equipment there, so it might take me a little bit of time
- 14 to think. The piece of equipment most prominently
- 15 featured in that clip, I think we saw Dr. Carsten
- 16 Schürmann, from Denmark, wirelessly hacking into, and he
- 17 shut down the machine wirelessly, I think you saw that.
- 18 Q. Yes.
- 19 A. That was a real voting machine that was used in most
- 20 of Virginia until I think late 2014 or early 2015. It was
- 21 called the WINVote. An unbelievably terrible design. It
- 22 ran Windows. It ran an old version of Windows, and it was
- 23 controlled over wi-fi.
- 24 You could hack into that machine from a laptop over
- 25 wi-fi sitting in the parking lot. All of that is true.

- 1 But, that machine also is, I think, the only example of a
- 2 voting machine that has been decertified by the federal
- 3 government, or one of very few.
- It was officially decertified by the U.S. Election
- 5 Assistance Commission, I believe in 2015. I believe it
- 6 was taken out of use in every state prior to the 2016
- 7 election. And it represents kind of an especially
- 8 terrible case of election security. I think it has been
- 9 called the most insecure voting machine ever.
- 10 But it hasn't been used -- hasn't been -- hasn't
- 11 been used for more than 4 years before the 2020, and used
- 12 nowhere in the country in the 2020 election.
- 13 O. I want to turn our attention to a witness that the
- 14 jury heard a lot from, Mr. Oltmann. In your opinion, is
- 15 Mr. Oltmann qualified as an expert in election security?
- 16 A. No. As far as I can tell he is a dangerous crazy
- 17 person.
- 18 Q. Does having general experience in "system
- 19 architecture" qualify a person to make an assessment of
- 20 whether an election was hacked in your opinion?
- 21 A. I am not sure what "system architecture" even means.
- 22 This is not -- that's not something that we -- that is
- 23 certainly not the same as having expertise in election
- 24 administration or election security.
- 25 O. Mr. Oltmann testified that he read all of the

- 1 manuals, got into all of the stuff, collected all of the
- 2 stuff, and then took it from the different states, turned
- 3 it sideways, compressed it, and looked at the similarity
- 4 of the systems across states, to find vulnerabilities.
- 5 Does that make any sense to you?
- 6 A. Most of what Mr. Oltmann talks about is basically
- 7 compiling information -- he talks -- I think in his
- 8 declaration that he filed in some of the election fraud
- 9 court cases at about that time, talks all about connecting
- 10 dots, about bringing together these disparate pieces of
- 11 information. No, this is not indicative of some kind of
- 12 expert analysis, this is indicative of sort of how people
- quite typically pull together things to make conspiracy
- 14 theories.
- 15 Q. Would looking at the manuals for Dominion products
- 16 and the RFPs be enough to determine whether an election
- 17 was hacked, or certainly whether Dr. Coomer hacked the
- 18 election?
- 19 A. No. No. So the manuals don't say this is the secret
- fraud page or something like that. This is a very, very
- 21 superficial level of beginning to understand what the
- 22 technology is. It doesn't indicate any kind of expertise,
- and certainly wouldn't be enough information to base a
- 24 credible allegation of fraud.
- 25 O. Mr. Oltmann testified that he saw deviations in the

- 1 systems, themselves, and how they operate with respect to
- 2 the 2020 election. In your opinion is there any veracity
- 3 to his assessment?
- 4 A. Well, I think his assessment was vague. But,
- 5 moreover, as I kind of explained, "deviation," this isn't
- 6 really something that is, in election security, that is a
- 7 reliable indicator of a problem. So, like I said,
- 8 elections are big complicated processes, 160 million
- 9 Americans, real people doing real human things, like
- 10 voting in unpredictable ways.
- 11 So just looking at -- looking for -- looking for
- 12 statistical deviations has not historically been any kind
- of a reliable way of identifying fraud or lending
- 14 confidence to an election.
- 15 If you looked across the country and found no
- 16 deviations, in fact that would be more suspicious, right,
- 17 because natural real-life data is going to occasionally
- have some unusual patterns in it. That is just how noisy
- 19 random functions work. And elections are quite noisy, a
- 20 high-randomness kind of function.
- 21 Q. Did you hear -- I will switch gears a little bit.
- 22 Did you hear Mr. Lindell testify that he would have liked
- for the whole country to watch those images from Mesa
- 24 County?
- 25 A. Oh, yes. Yes, I did.

- 1 Q. What was your reaction to that testimony?
- 2 A. Well, the Mesa County images, right, this was
- 3 complete copies of the proprietary Dominion server that
- 4 was used by the county as part of its process of adding up
- 5 the votes from different parts of the jurisdiction in
- 6 order to produce the official results.
- 7 In the Mesa County incident, that data was copied
- 8 by a person not authorized under state law. It was then
- 9 distributed at Mr. Lindell's symposium to the public. And
- 10 I believe this is the basis of Tina Peter's Indictment and
- 11 conviction.
- So distributing those images to the public is
- 13 harmful to election security, and in two different ways.
- 14 One, this software is not intended to be public. It is
- intended to -- it is intended or built not to be available
- 16 to just anyone.
- Once it is available to just anyone, that gives
- 18 people who might in the future want to try to infiltrate
- or attack a jurisdiction, a way to plan for that, a way to
- 20 practice that, a way to look for vulnerabilities they
- 21 might later exploit. It actually does raise the risk of
- 22 real attacks against other jurisdictions in the future.
- But, two, it also raises the risk that people who
- 24 want to create more convincing false evidence of fraud can
- 25 do it in a more difficult-to-unmask way by using the real

- 1 software or information derived from it as a basis for
- 2 doing that. So I think both from, you might call it a
- 3 false-evidence standpoint, and from a real-future-threat
- 4 standpoint, making those images public raises risks.
- 5 I should clarify that I really think it would be
- 6 great to have more -- to have in the future voting systems
- 7 that are an open source, in a way that anyone can review
- 8 the code, but that is not where we are. We are in a
- 9 position where the systems have previously been a closed
- 10 source and not available for just any adversary or anyone
- 11 who wants to generate a conspiracy theory to access. And
- 12 based on that status quo, making that data available to
- 13 the public is harmful.
- 14 Q. I don't think you were here for Mr. Hursti's
- 15 testimony. Is my recollection accurate?
- 16 A. Correct.
- 17 Q. Okay. I want to show you a part of what the jury saw
- 18 from Mr. Hursti, then ask you about it, okay?
- 19 A. Okay.
- 20 (Videotaped clip of H. Hursti deposition played in
- 21 open court.)
- 22 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) Do you agree with Mr. Hursti's
- 23 concerns?
- 24 A. I certainly agree with his assessment of the risk.
- 25 MS. MORGAN: Can we go to slide 45, please.

- 1 O. (BY MS. MORGAN) I want to tie things up as far as
- 2 the timeline of what you have testified to. Looking at
- 3 and thinking of the events that happened in November
- 4 through December of 2020 and the publicly available
- 5 pronouncements about the 2020 election, do you think that
- 6 the public should have been on notice that the election
- 7 was not hacked?
- 8 A. Should have been on notice in that time period?
- 9 Q. Yes, sir.
- 10 A. I think the public should have been on notice that it
- 11 was quite unlikely that the election had been hacked; that
- 12 there was not credible evidence that it had been hacked
- 13 that had been circulated so far, and I think that as the
- 14 -- as the audits, as the affirmative evidence came in,
- 15 that that would have been reasonable for even further
- 16 confidence and less doubt.
- 17 MS. MORGAN: Can we go to the next slide, please.
- 18 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) And as far as the timeline and when
- 19 the information about Antrim came out, did the information
- 20 from your report and the Michigan Senate Oversight
- 21 Committee Report come out before Mr. Lindell's Cyber
- 22 Symposium?
- 23 A. Yes. And there have been other expert analysis of
- 24 Antrim, as well, that came to the same conclusion; that it
- 25 wasn't evidence of fraud.

- 1 O. Is it your understanding from Mr. Merritt's
- 2 deposition testimony that -- also Mr. Lindell's testimony
- 3 in this courtroom, for that matter -- that Mr. Lindell had
- 4 received notice from members of his own Red Team that
- 5 there were issues with the Cyber Symposium data?
- 6 MR. KACHOUROFF: Objection, leading.
- 7 THE COURT: Sustained. Can you reframe.
- 8 MS. MORGAN: Yes.
- 9 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) What is your understanding with
- 10 respect to the information Mr. Lindell, himself, had
- 11 personally received from members of his Red Team in
- 12 advance of the Cyber Symposium?
- 13 A. I understand that people, including Josh Merritt --
- 14 MR. KACHOUROFF: I apologize, objection, this is
- 15 outside the knowledge of his expertise.
- 16 THE COURT: Overruled.
- 17 THE WITNESS: I understand that Josh Merritt says
- 18 he tried to raise the -- raise concerns that he looked at
- 19 the data and believed it to be fake. He tried to put
- 20 Mr. Lindell on notice, is my understanding of his
- 21 testimony.
- MS. MORGAN: Could you please pull up Exhibit 190,
- 23 please, just the snippet.
- 24 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) I will show you part of Exhibit 190.
- 25 (Exhibit 190 played in open court.)

- 1 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) What impact have Mike Lindell,
- 2 Frankspeech, and My Pillow's proliferation of the claims
- 3 about Dr. Coomer and his alleged involvement in either
- 4 hacking the 2020 election or covering up the hack of the
- 5 2020 election, had on your industry, sir?
- 6 A. Oh, God. I cannot emphasize enough how much of a
- 7 setback all of that has been, all of Mr. Lindell's claims
- 8 have been for the real security of elections. He's
- 9 confused the public so badly about whether there is any
- 10 evidence at all that the 2020 election was hacked or
- 11 whether Eric Coomer was involved, whether Dominion was
- 12 involved, all of this.
- He has confused the public so badly it is almost
- 14 impossible to have a reasoned public conversation about
- the real problems and real needs for improvement that
- 16 still exist in the election space.
- 17 Prior to 2020, I think the jury saw Republican and
- 18 Democratic Senators talking about bipartisan legislation
- 19 to better secure our elections. That was back in the
- 20 timeframe 2018, 2019. A bill called the Secure Elections
- 21 Act almost made it through the Senate, and it was with
- 22 many sponsors from both parties, and there was bipartisan
- 23 legislation in the House, as well.
- 24 But, look, now the issue has been so confused, that
- 25 I don't think -- that any credible reporter, credible

- 1 political leaders, there are very few people who want to
- 2 -- who are able to publicly engage with the nuanced actual
- 3 risks facing elections because everybody is afraid that
- 4 the confused public is going to just falsely associate
- 5 that with Mr. Lindell's baseless claims that the 2020
- 6 election was stolen.
- 7 It has made it so much harder to do the work that I
- 8 do and to try to move the ball forward in terms of public
- 9 policy and public understanding. I mean, it has been --
- 10 it has been -- it has been a very, very miserable time. I
- 11 think we would be there today, and we would have even more
- 12 auditing, we would have even more use of paper ballots
- 13 through federal legislation if not for the issue having
- 14 been so confused for the public.
- So I feel like before 2020, you have to realize
- 16 that there was a community of scientists working for
- 17 almost 20 years to try to improve the security of our
- 18 elections. That work has been hijacked for science
- 19 fiction, and that is the core of Mr. Lindell's films, of
- 20 his message, the science fiction that the 2020 election
- 21 was stolen. And it is much, much harder to talk about the
- 22 real science in public today.
- We'd have to take hours with all of you -- with the
- 24 jury here today to go through that nuance. But most
- 25 people don't have time for the nuance, they have time for

- 1 -- they have time for a much faster conversation. We
- 2 can't have those faster conversations anymore because
- 3 everyone just concludes you are talking election security,
- 4 you must be talking about Mr. Lindell's fraudulent claims
- 5 about fraud.
- 6 That is so difficult. That has made my work
- 7 incredibly more difficult over the period since 2020.
- 8 Q. Did you hear Mr. Lindell testify that this is a
- 9 battle of good and evil?
- 10 A. I did.
- 11 Q. Is that part of the problem you are discussing?
- 12 A. Painting it in such black-and-white terms also makes
- 13 it much harder. I don't think it is at all a battle of
- 14 good and evil. We have real problems in election
- 15 technology and in policy in certain parts -- in certain
- 16 states, and not because this is good versus evil or the
- 17 voting machine companies are intentionally perpetrating
- fraud, but because of really, really complex regulatory
- incentives and funding -- underfunding election systems,
- 20 because the public doesn't pay enough attention to the
- 21 mechanics of how votes are counted. There are a host of
- 22 structural reasons why we are where we are today.
- 23 And progress on these issues happens slowly and
- 24 requires effort over a long time, and requires sometimes
- 25 more resources, more federal resources, money, legislation

- 1 to make things better. All of that takes some amount of
- 2 public understanding and care for the real issue, and the
- 3 real issue is potential vulnerability.
- 4 So in that way, this painting it in black-and-white
- 5 terms, making it seem like some kind of partisan issue,
- 6 trying to overturn the presidential election has been very
- 7 counterproductive.
- 8 Q. I want to circle back to one of the individuals that
- 9 I failed to address in my list, General Michael Flynn.
- 10 Would you consider him to be a credible cybersecurity
- 11 expert?
- 12 A. No, because among other things, he was convicted of
- 13 lying to the FBI.
- 14 Q. Is that publicly available information?
- 15 A. Yes. He pled guilty.
- 16 Q. And specifically, did his lies to the FBI, in your
- 17 understanding, have anything to do with election security?
- 18 A. Well, it was in the context of the -- of Russia,
- 19 which had been during the 2016 election, we know, and this
- 20 is a fact, had been attempting to hack into
- 21 election-related systems.
- 22 Q. And just for context, we talked about your testimony
- in the Senate Intelligence Sub-Committee. Was that
- 24 testimony in the context of the 2016 election and concerns
- about Russia's attempt to interfere?

- 1 A. Yes, that's right. That's right.
- 2 Q. And I want to be specific to the claims about
- 3 Dr. Coomer. You were testifying about the impact that
- 4 Mr. Lindell's and other defendants' proliferation claims
- 5 have had on about election security. How has it impacted
- 6 yourself and other individuals working in that industry?
- 7 A. Oh, it's been awful for people working in the
- 8 industry, too. So, I mean I, myself, have been -- well, I
- 9 know for someone working in the industry, being accused of
- 10 participating in hacking and fraud, that's -- it's the end
- of your time working in that industry, because elections
- 12 rely very much on -- they are very much about trying to
- 13 honor the public's trust.
- 14 And even if people just falsely believe that
- 15 someone is involved in -- was somehow involved in fraud,
- 16 well, election officials are not going to want to engage
- 17 in business with that person anymore because that is going
- 18 to leave their constituents to doubt the election, whether
- 19 rightly or not.
- 20 So from working in this business for a long time, I
- 21 know that that kind of integrity, that kind of reputation
- 22 matters a lot to someone's ability to work in this
- 23 industry.
- 24 MS. MORGAN: Pass the witness so I can save some
- 25 time for redirect.

- 1 THE COURT: You have about 12 minutes of redirect,
- 2 just to be mindful of it. Mr. Kachouroff.
- 3 MR. KACHOUROFF: Your Honor, are we going to go to
- 4 break for lunch?
- 5 THE COURT: I think it would be great if we can go
- 6 to the lunch break to keep things moving. So if you can
- 7 use the next 12 minutes before we break at 12:30, I would
- 8 appreciate it.
- 9 MR. KACHOUROFF: Okay. We will start.
- 10 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 11 BY MR. KACHOUROFF:
- 12 Q. Dr. Halderman, your job is made harder not by
- 13 Mr. Lindell, but by the things you do and say in public;
- 14 right? Would you agree with that?
- 15 A. No, I disagree with that.
- 16 Q. So you disagree with the State of Georgia referring
- 17 to you as an "election denier"?
- 18 A. I do disagree with the State of Georgia referring to
- 19 me as an "election denier," and so did a federal judge.
- 20 Q. So they disliked your views on the voting machines
- 21 and what you were saying about the election; correct?
- 22 A. You mean the State of Georgia did?
- 23 Q. Gabriel Sterling, who is the Chief Operating Officer
- 24 of the State of Georgia.
- 25 A. Sure. I was an expert witness for parties that were

- 1 suing them, but that is in the context of the Curling
- 2 case. And the Curling case was not at all alleging that
- 3 any election -- any past-election result was stolen.
- 4 The Curling case was arguing that Georgia voters --
- 5 Georgia voters' rights would be infringed if the state
- 6 didn't take further steps to ensure that their votes were
- 7 going to be counted accurately and in a way that people
- 8 could have confidence in.
- 9 So I absolutely disagree with the characterization
- 10 that that was election denialism.
- 11 Q. The federal judge dismissed the plaintiff's case in
- 12 Curling; correct?
- 13 A. Over issues of standing. And the federal judge, in a
- 14 PI hearing in Curling, earlier had -- in an earlier phase
- 15 of the case, agreed with the plaintiffs and ordered the
- 16 State of Georgia to get rid of its paperless voting
- 17 machines and replace them with ones that had a paper
- 18 trail. That was the basis for there being any kind of
- 19 recount in Georgia, paper ballots in 2020.
- 20 Q. But the case was dismissed, you agree with that?
- 21 A. On issues of standing, I do agree.
- 22 Q. Just a couple months ago.
- 23 A. It is being appealed now. But on issues of standing,
- 24 which is separate from whether the -- it is not a question
- 25 of the facts.

- 1 Q. So you mentioned Josh Merritt's testimony. You found
- 2 him credible.
- 3 A. I found his -- I am not assessing his technical
- 4 expertise, except to the extent that he was able to convey
- 5 to Mr. Lindell what ends up being true; that the data that
- 6 was presented was not PCAPs, was not evidence of anything.
- 7 Q. You don't know about his technical background, so how
- 8 would you know if he was capable of recognizing something
- 9 as PCAP data?
- 10 A. Recognizing that something is PCAP data or not
- 11 doesn't take a heck of a lot of technical background.
- 12 That is something that even someone with even a modicum of
- 13 network experience or security experience would be able to
- 14 recognize, especially in this case.
- 15 Q. You just admitted you don't know what his technical
- 16 expertise was.
- 17 A. It was apparently enough to recognize that it wasn't
- 18 PCAP data.
- 19 Q. Did you hear him say he pulled the fire alarm as a
- 20 marker?
- 21 A. I don't recall.
- 22 Q. You don't recall his testimony saying he pulled a
- 23 fire alarm as a marker of time?
- 24 A. That is certainly possible. I don't remember that
- 25 detail.

- 1 Q. That would be committing a crime just for the sake of
- 2 marking time.
- 3 MS. MORGAN: Objection.
- 4 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 5 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Tina Peters, you have no
- 6 personal knowledge that Mr. Lindell was involved with that
- 7 case.
- 8 A. Personal knowledge? You mean -- you mean was I --
- 9 Q. Maybe the question wasn't clear. You personally do
- 10 not have any knowledge of whether he was connected with
- 11 that case.
- 12 A. Well, she was on the stage during the symposium.
- 13 Q. We are talking about Mesa County and the image.
- 14 A. The image that was distributed at Mr. Lindell's Cyber
- 15 Symposium by Mr. Lindell's -- to Mr. Lindell's group of
- 16 invited experts.
- 17 Q. Kind of like DEF CON. He was trying to have a DEF
- 18 CON event, as far as you know.
- 19 A. He organized a DEF CON-style event at which the
- 20 person who was his invited presenter on stage, worked with
- 21 someone else to unlawfully image the servers under her
- 22 care and was distributed to the attendees at Mr. Lindell's
- event. This certainly leads me to the conclusion that
- 24 Mr. Lindell was involved.
- 25 Q. Dr. Halderman, you don't know the circumstances --

- 1 Tina Peters was an elected official.
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. She had control over electronic voting machines.
- 4 A. Yes.
- 5 Q. And so she gave somebody permission to image it. You
- don't know whether that was lawful or unlawful.
- 7 A. I know that she was convicted for it.
- 8 Q. What was she convicted of exactly, tell us?
- 9 A. The case was about her unlawfully giving someone else
- 10 access to the equipment, and then I believe that --
- 11 Q. You don't know what she was convicted of, do you?
- 12 A. No. That was the core of the case.
- 13 Q. She was convicted of giving somebody a false ID;
- isn't that right?
- 15 A. In order to give him access to the machines that were
- 16 in her charge.
- 17 Q. She wasn't convicted of giving somebody access to the
- 18 machines.
- 19 A. Was that a question?
- 20 Q. Yes, it was.
- 21 A. The whole reason that Tina Peters was -- the whole
- 22 core of that case was the unlawful access, and perhaps the
- 23 charge was about having given him identification falsely.
- 24 But, look, her charge as an election official is to
- 25 protect these machines from being accessed by others. The

- 1 result of her actions was that the software image of these
- 2 machines became public, became something that just anyone
- 3 who might want to use them for malicious purposes, would
- 4 have access to them.
- I mean, that is a breach of public trust, and that
- 6 is the core of why there was a federal case over the whole
- 7 matter.
- 8 Q. Are you finished?
- 9 A. Yes.
- 10 Q. Where did Mr. Lindell ever cite Joe Oltmann as
- 11 authority for his election research?
- 12 A. Well, Mr. Lindell had him on stage during his
- 13 symposium, for instance.
- 14 Q. You didn't attend the symposium, did you?
- 15 A. I watched actually a lot of the stream of the
- 16 symposium at the time.
- 17 Q. You don't know whether he invited Joe Oltmann on
- stage or whether he walked on stage himself.
- 19 A. We have had testimony about Mr. Lindell and the
- 20 symposium.
- 21 Q. Where does Mr. Lindell ever say that Eric Coomer
- 22 hacked the election single handedly?
- 23 A. Mr. Lindell's accusations, he has made all sorts of
- 24 statements that we have heard, and those statements --
- 25 those statements are often vaque in their accusations.

- 1 But Mr. Lindell -- Mr. Lindell's statements that he's a
- 2 traitor, that he should be in jail, et cetera, taken
- 3 together with the other theories about Eric Coomer that
- 4 Mr. Lindell broadcast through his platforms, you have to
- 5 understand the enormous reach of those platforms.
- 6 Q. You are not testifying as a reach expert, are you?
- 7 A. No, I am not testifying as a reach expert. But it is
- 8 true that Mr. Lindell's platforms had enormous reach, far
- 9 more than mine.
- 10 Q. That wasn't my question, was it?
- 11 A. I believe it is relevant to your question.
- 12 Q. I am sure you do.
- 13 Let's look at Alabama. What was Mr. Lindell's
- 14 contention about the voter registration data? He said
- 15 there was 4,000-some-odd people that were registered and
- 16 they were over a hundred years old. What did he say about
- 17 that, do you know?
- 18 A. Could you remind me, please?
- 19 Q. That he had records of 4,000 individuals who were a
- 20 hundred-plus that voted. Did you know about that?
- 21 A. That he had records of 4,000 people who were a
- 22 hundred-plus?
- 23 Q. Who voted.
- 24 A. Again, 4,000 people whose ages in the database were
- 25 incorrectly listed.

- 1 Q. And they voted.
- 2 A. So what?
- 3 (Audible reaction from gallery.)
- 4 THE WITNESS: So what? Again, the question is
- 5 whether those were real voters, real authorized voters,
- 6 not whether the database about -- the database record
- 7 about their age was accurate.
- 8 THE COURT: I am sorry, Dr. Halderman, can you
- 9 finish your statement.
- 10 THE WITNESS: As I have just testified, there are
- often data errors in voter registration lists and other
- 12 databases that have -- that try to keep records about
- millions of members of the public, and that is not
- 14 evidence of fraud, that is evidence that we have dirty
- data that ought to be better maintained and cleaned up
- 16 through more resources.
- 17 But just because people whose birth dates were
- incorrectly recorded were found to have voted, I don't
- 19 think you can conclude from that that there was fraud, you
- 20 can only conclude we should be better maintaining our
- 21 voter registration data.
- 22 THE COURT: Do you have one follow-up question,
- 23 Mr. Kachouroff?
- 24 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) It is at least suspicious, would
- you agree?

- 1 A. There is lots of noise in all kinds of data, and --
- 2 Q. Certainly we should look at that noise and look for
- 3 an explanation for it; correct?
- 4 A. I think it is fair to look at some of the noise and
- 5 look for explanations for it, but you can't take from that
- 6 noise that, ah-hah, there are some data errors here, that
- 7 means the 2020 election was stolen. I found absolutely --
- 8 Q. I didn't go that far. I said we should look at it;
- 9 right?
- 10 A. I am not sure you went that far, Mr. Kachouroff.
- 11 Q. Thank you, sir.
- 12 THE COURT: It is 12:30, we will take our lunch
- 13 break. I ask you to be back here by 1:15 so we can be
- 14 ready to go. Again, I remind you not to talk to anyone,
- including your other jury members, about this case or what
- 16 you are hearing. Do not engage in any media about this
- 17 case, and do not talk about this case with anyone else
- 18 outside, as well. Thank you.
- 19 (Outside the presence of the jury.)
- THE COURT: All right. Thank you, please be
- 21 seated.
- The first thing I need to address is the gallery.
- I appreciate that you have been quiet and respectful
- 24 during this trial. You need to not audibly react to
- 25 anything that is going on in the courtroom, and that is

1 because we need to maintain and make sure that our jury is

- 2 not getting extra inputs with respect to their
- 3 determinations that are outside the evidence that is
- 4 admitted for the purposes of trial for their consideration
- 5 and deliberations.
- 6 So I'm giving you this warning. And to the extent
- 7 that more audible reactions from the gallery are heard
- 8 that could potentially influence the integrity of our
- 9 jury, I will unfortunately have to request that those
- individuals be removed from the courtroom, and of course I
- 11 don't want to do that.
- 12 There is always an overflow room. I don't know if
- 13 it is set up today but -- it is set up today. So if you
- 14 feel like you cannot withhold your reaction, I would
- 15 strongly suggest that you watch from the overflow room so
- 16 that I will not have to bring this up to you again.
- 17 This is really only to protect the integrity of our
- jury and to make sure that they are not being influenced
- 19 by anything other than their own deliberations and the
- 20 evidence that is admitted at trial. Thank you.
- 21 All right. Counsel, anything that we need to
- 22 address?
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Not from defense.
- 24 MR. BELLER: Your Honor, briefly, if I can put the
- 25 parties on notice. In a brief reading of the limiting

1 instruction, seeing it in black and white, it doesn't make

- 2 sense. And so I have emailed back to chambers, and if I
- 3 can also let defense counsel know, if they can look at
- 4 that over the lunch hour so that you can address that.
- 5 THE COURT: So we will take that up before we bring
- 6 the jury back.
- 7 MR. BELLER: Thank you.
- 8 THE COURT: All right. So we will be in recess for
- 9 lunch.
- 10 (Lunch is taken from 12:34 p.m. to 1:20 p.m.)
- 11 THE COURT: Thank you. Please be seated.
- 12 All right, are you ready for the jury?
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Yes, ma'am -- yes, Your Honor.
- 14 MR. DUANE: I want to advise the Court that
- 15 Mr. Beller and I met and conferred over the break as
- 16 promised, and we have no objection to his proposed
- 17 modification to your instruction.
- 18 THE COURT: Thank you. Thank you for reminding me.
- 19 So Mr. McClain will finalize the verdict forms and
- 20 jury instructions and email those to you all, and we will
- 21 be ready to go.
- 22 (In the presence of the jury.)
- THE COURT: Thank you. Please be seated.
- Mr. Kachouroff.
- 25 MR. KACHOUROFF: May it please the Court.

- 1 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Dr. Halderman, returning to
- 2 Alabama briefly, you understand that Mr. Lindell was
- 3 looking at qualified voter files for his numbers; correct?
- 4 A. I have no way of verifying Mr. Lindell's data, I am
- 5 sorry. I will assume, if you would like, for the sake of
- 6 argument that his data is accurate.
- 7 Q. I don't want you to assume anything. You don't know
- 8 about that data?
- 9 MS. MORGAN: Objection.
- 10 THE COURT: Overruled.
- 11 THE WITNESS: He asserts he has looked at the data
- 12 from Alabama. What can I say?
- 13 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Well, that wasn't Dennis
- 14 Montgomery data; right?
- 15 A. Again, so what?
- 16 Q. Well, just on direct examination, it is fair to say
- 17 you have been harping on the fact that Mr. Lindell has
- 18 been relying on Dennis Montgomery for the last 4 years or
- 19 so.
- 20 A. Can you repeat the question?
- 21 Q. You made it seem as though Mr. Lindell were relying
- on Dennis Montgomery for the last 4 years.
- 23 A. I was focusing on the data at the period of -- the
- 24 period at issue leading up to the Cyber Symposium, but I
- am happy to talk about other data.

- 1 Q. After that time period, he did not depend upon Dennis
- 2 Montgomery's data; correct?
- 3 A. Well, I don't know. He seems to still assert that he
- 4 hasn't changed his beliefs.
- 5 Q. Have you talked to him personally about whether he
- 6 has changed his beliefs?
- 7 A. I have only listened to his testimony, sir.
- 8 Q. Michelle Long Spears, that is the lady in Georgia who
- 9 was in a primary runoff; correct?
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. DeKalb County.
- 12 A. Was it DeKalb?
- 13 Q. It was DeKalb. Doesn't matter, it was a Georgia
- 14 County, you know that much; right?
- 15 A. Fulton or DeKalb.
- 16 Q. She came in last place; right?
- 17 A. Yeah. So what happened was the -- I believe it was
- 18 the -- her case involved -- her case involved a change to
- 19 the ballot at the last minute when a candidate had dropped
- out of the race, and actually out of a different race.
- 21 And as a result of that drop out, the election officials
- 22 had to reconfigure the equipment to reflect that the other
- 23 candidate was no longer running, and they reconfigured
- 24 only some of their equipment, but not all of it.
- 25 I think they reconfigured the scanners but not the

- 1 ballot-marking devices, and as a result of that, when the
- 2 ballots were scanned, the votes for Michelle Long Spears
- 3 weren't counted, they just weren't registered at all, so
- 4 she ended up with zero votes received.
- 5 Q. Mike Lindell never accused Michelle Long Spears of
- 6 being hacked; correct?
- 7 A. Accused Michelle Long Spears of being hacked?
- 8 Q. Of her candidacy of being subject to hacking. He
- 9 never said that, did he?
- 10 A. No. But I think he cited in his testimony, he
- 11 pointed to incidents like that as bolstering his overall
- 12 theory, his overall theories about the elections. That
- is -- I think that is a reasonable inference about why he
- 14 brought it up.
- And my point in bringing that up is that, look, if
- 16 you dissect this, if you look at why it happened, a case
- 17 like that is not, in fact, evidence of something
- 18 malicious, that is a case of a kind of human error that we
- 19 can and should deal with.
- 20 Q. It is not a machine error, it is a human error;
- 21 right, that is what your point is.
- 22 A. No. My point is that it is -- this is not something
- 23 suspicious or criminal, this is something that is -- this
- 24 is something that was the result of human error, and that
- 25 we should improve the technology to make those errors less

- 1 likely.
- Q. Well, she only found out about this, "she" being
- 3 Michelle Long Spears, because she went back to her
- 4 precinct and she found out that there were zero votes for
- 5 her; right?
- 6 A. That's correct.
- 7 Q. And she knew that she had voted, her husband voted,
- 8 and her daughter voted for her, but they didn't register
- 9 in her own precinct.
- 10 A. Yes. We are lucky that case came to light.
- 11 Fortunately it is not evidence that the 2020 election was
- 12 hacked or that Dominion had anything to do with it.
- 13 Q. That was in 2022; right?
- 14 A. Michelle Long Spears?
- 15 Q. Correct.
- 16 A. Yes. Because that was a down-ballot race --
- 17 Q. That has nothing to do --
- 18 A. -- and received less scrutiny.
- 19 THE COURT: Yes, I hate to interrupt, but I am
- 20 doing so on behalf of our court reporter.
- 21 MR. KACHOUROFF: Sorry.
- THE COURT: Mr. Kachouroff, you need to wait until
- 23 the witness answers the question.
- Dr. Halderman, you need to wait until
- 25 Mr. Kachouroff finishes his question.

- 1 THE WITNESS: Yes, Your Honor.
- Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Michelle Long Spears was in
- 3 2022; correct?
- 4 A. Yes, I think that's right.
- 5 Q. That had nothing to do with the 2020 election;
- 6 correct?
- 7 A. I take it that Mr. Lindell has brought that up to
- 8 support his overall theories about the machines somehow
- 9 being rigged.
- 10 Q. I am not asking you whether Mike Lindell used that
- 11 for some overall theory that he thinks exists about the
- 12 machines being rigged. I said the 2022 Michelle Long
- 13 Spears case has nothing to do with the 2020 election;
- 14 right?
- 15 A. Well, I am not quite sure what you mean "nothing to
- 16 do."
- 17 Q. Do you think it has something to do with the 2020
- 18 election?
- 19 A. So what it has to do with is this is a -- the
- 20 Michelle Long Spears case is interesting, in that it is a
- 21 similar problem to the human error that happened in Antrim
- 22 County.
- 23 Q. We will get to that.
- 24 A. So there is a connection there in my mind, but I am
- 25 not quite sure your point.

- 1 Q. Did you look at the source code for the DeKalb County
- 2 race with Michelle Long Spears?
- 3 A. No. But the way I determined what happened was
- 4 actually a separate technical analysis. So I was able to
- 5 analyze the ballot barcodes from the BMDs in order to
- 6 determine what the structure of that ballot was. It was
- 7 composed of multiple cards, where the values were marked
- 8 and so forth. So you don't really need a source code
- 9 analysis to analyze that.
- 10 I was able to do a different kind of technical
- analysis based on understanding of the barcode structure,
- 12 which I derived from an analysis of the structure -- of
- 13 the barcode decoding program that supported Dominion
- 14 Voting Systems, which was used in certain parts of the
- 15 country.
- 16 Q. Suffice it to say, when the issue was looked into,
- 17 she actually won the election; correct?
- 18 A. Sure. They were able to determine that conclusively
- 19 by counting the ballots by hand.
- 20 Q. You mentioned the DNI, the Director of National
- 21 Intelligence, John Ratcliff. Do you remember that?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. In a letter that John Ratcliff wrote -- you tried to
- 24 summarize it. I wanted to know if you recalled that the
- 25 thrust of the letter was he was concerned that the

- 1 intelligence community was suppressing evidence of China's
- 2 interference in the 2020 election.
- 3 A. I believe the thrust of the letter was that he was
- 4 concerned that the intelligence community was downplaying
- 5 the threat of China attempting to influence the election,
- 6 not China trying to attempt to hack the election.
- 7 Q. Did I say "hack"?
- 8 A. You said "interfere."
- 9 Q. And so you are splitting hairs between the
- definitions of "interfere," "hack," and "influence," and
- 11 you are creating new definitions for those things.
- 12 A. I want to be clear for the jury, because especially
- in the federal government, they tend to use the words, and
- 14 in the intelligence community they tend to use these
- words, "influence" and "interfere" to mean many specific
- 16 things.
- 17 "Influence," meaning trying to affect people's
- 18 opinion, trying to spread false information. "Interfere"
- 19 can sometimes incorporate notions of hacking or mechanical
- 20 interference, like actually affecting the operation of
- 21 vote counting.
- 22 Q. On direct examination she talked about an attorney
- 23 named Matt DePerno, and she asked if you there was any
- 24 publicly available information should that tell the
- 25 average man that Matt DePerno was not to be trusted. Do

- 1 you remember that?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. And your answer was, yes, he has been indicted for
- 4 election crime.
- 5 A. Yes.
- 6 Q. Okay. And the reason why you gave that answer was
- 7 because you were actually trying to show that Lindell
- 8 should have known about Matt DePerno; right?
- 9 A. I am not sure that that was the question I was asked.
- 10 Q. She said, was there any public info that should tell
- 11 the average man that Matt DePerno was not to be trusted.
- 12 And your answer was that he had been indicted for election
- 13 crime; correct?
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. When was he indicted for election crime?
- 16 A. Oh, I don't remember. I don't recall.
- 17 Q. Last year; right, 2024.
- 18 A. I don't recall. I couldn't tell you.
- 19 Q. That would be three years after Mr. Lindell had him
- on Absolute Proof; correct?
- 21 A. If that's true, that would be after. But even at the
- time, he had sponsored and submitted to the Court and
- 23 Antrim County, and claimed to be true, this ASOG report
- 24 that had been thoroughly debunked, that was just full of
- absolute nonsense.

- 1 Q. When was it fully debunked?
- 2 A. Well, I believe the first -- the first expert
- 3 detailed debunking was in December when there was an
- 4 expert rebuttal done by. The name is going to fail me, a
- 5 former official from the U.S. Election Assistance
- 6 Committee, I think the man who used to supervise the
- 7 testing program at the election commission, and I believe
- 8 it was published by the State of Michigan in December of
- 9 2020. And as pointed out already, that it was utter
- 10 nonsense.
- 11 Michigan -- Antrim County didn't use the electronic
- 12 adjudication that was the core of the ASOG report that
- 13 DePerno sponsored, and pointed out other major, major
- 14 problems with that asserted evidence that DePerno claimed,
- 15 and continued to claim, was representing the truth. So
- 16 that's one example.
- 17 O. You didn't mention the date of the Indictment because
- 18 you knew it was after the events that were in question in
- 19 this case; correct?
- 20 A. I honestly can't recall when he was indicted. It was
- 21 for events that took place before the incident. I am not
- 22 sure when he was indicted. And, in any event, Mr. Lindell
- 23 apparently continues to assert the truth of his
- 24 statements.
- O. DePerno's statements?

- 1 A. Of the statements at issue in this case.
- 2 Q. The question wasn't about the statements at issue in
- 3 this case, the question was, you are trying to impugn
- 4 Mr. Lindell; that he should have known DePerno was not to
- 5 be trusted. And you mentioned the indictment, and that
- 6 was your indicator for him that he should have known
- 7 better not to talk to Matt DePerno; correct?
- 8 A. The question I was answering was not -- was not the
- 9 question that you are asking me now.
- 10 Q. I just asked you that question. Can you answer that
- 11 one?
- 12 A. Can you ask it again, please?
- 13 Q. Sure. The reason why you mentioned Matt DePerno
- 14 having an indictment was because you were trying to set
- 15 him up in front of this jury to make it seem as though he
- 16 should have known about the indictment, when it never even
- 17 occurred 3 years ago; right?
- 18 A. As I say, I don't recall when the indictment happened
- 19 exactly. But in any event, regardless of when the
- 20 Indictment occurred, it is a reason why now, sitting in
- 21 this room, all should be on notice that DePerno is not to
- 22 be trusted.
- 23 Q. The issue isn't today, it was 3 years ago when
- 24 Mr. Lindell made those statements; correct?
- 25 A. "The issue"? What issue are you speaking of, sir?

- 1 Q. Their issue of Matt DePerno appearing on Absolute
- 2 Proof on February 5, 2021.
- 3 A. I think there are multiple issues at play about Matt
- 4 DePerno showing up. At the time, Mr. Lindell already
- 5 should have been on notice that DePerno was not to be
- 6 trusted because he had sponsored these obviously -- these
- 7 already debunked claims that were -- these implausible and
- 8 already debunked claims about Antrim County to the Court.
- 9 Today we have the additional factor that DePerno
- 10 has been indicted on election-related crimes. And I do
- 11 believe I misspoke during my testimony earlier today and
- 12 said he was indicted by the Attorney General. I believe
- 13 he was indicted by a Special Counsel because of the --
- 14 selected to ensure impartiality, because of his previous
- verbal spars with the Attorney General and so on.
- 16 Q. We will talk about Michigan next. You talked about
- 17 them doing a risk-limiting audit; correct?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. That risk-limiting audit was not completed until June
- 20 of 2021; correct?
- 21 A. No, I don't think that is right.
- 22 Q. In fact, it wasn't completed because 25 percent of
- the counties never responded; isn't that true?
- 24 A. No, I also don't think that is right.
- 25 Q. What do you think is right?

- 1 A. I believe it was completed sooner than that. I
- 2 believe it was completed in January. And they may not
- 3 have finished their complete report until a bit later on.
- 4 But they completed -- they completed their -- I believe
- 5 they completed the audit in January.
- 6 Q. Would it surprise you that the audit was not
- 7 completed until April of 2021?
- 8 MS. MORGAN: Object, Your Honor, foundation.
- 9 THE COURT: Approach.
- 10 (A bench conference is had.)
- 11 THE COURT: Mr. Kachouroff, what evidence that has
- 12 already been admitted are you relying upon to frame your
- 13 question?
- 14 MR. KACHOUROFF: I was going to pull a report from
- 15 Michigan.
- 16 THE COURT: Is it in evidence?
- 17 MR. KACHOUROFF: Not yet. I am getting ready to
- 18 show it to him. If he doesn't remember, he doesn't
- 19 remember, I don't care, I will move on.
- 20 THE COURT: All right.
- 21 (In the hearing of the jury.)
- 22 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Then you talked briefly about
- 23 Georgia, and some things we will return to, Dr. Halderman.
- 24 Georgia, I notice you avoided talking about a
- 25 risk-limiting audit in Georgia. You called it a hand

- 1 count; right?
- 2 A. I may have referred to it as both, but go on.
- 3 Q. Since you are familiar with the Curling case -- you
- 4 are very familiar with it; correct?
- 5 A. Yes. I was an expert witness in the Curling case.
- 6 Q. It went on for 7 years.
- 7 A. Yes, that's right.
- 8 Q. A four-week bench trial.
- 9 A. Yeah, I think that is correct.
- 10 Q. It is true, isn't it, that they had -- the first
- 11 count was a machine count; right?
- 12 A. You mean when the ballots were initially counted?
- 13 Q. Correct. Machine count ones.
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. Then a hand count; correct?
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. Then they did a second machine count. We will call
- 18 that machine count two.
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. And none of the counts matched each other.
- 21 A. None of the counts exactly matched each other. And I
- 22 think there are a bunch of problems with the way that
- 23 Georgia conducts its elections. That is what the Curling
- 24 case is all about. But all of them agreed about the
- 25 outcome, and none of them showed a deviation that was a

- deviation that was the magnitude that it affected or could
- 2 affect who won.
- 3 Q. You know Professor Philip Stark.
- 4 A. I do. He is a good friend.
- 5 Q. Excellent at his job.
- 6 A. Inventor of risk-limiting audits. Philip, I know,
- 7 has lots of criticism of the Georgia RLA, some of which I
- 8 agree with. They are certainly not perfect.
- 9 Q. You know that he thinks Georgia should not take any
- 10 confidence that their votes are counted properly, much
- 11 less counted at all. That is in his affidavit; right?
- 12 A. So, Philip has -- that is not how I would put what
- 13 you can take away from the audits that were conducted in
- 14 Georgia. I think the audits have some significant value
- 15 for helping us rule out certain kinds of theories and
- 16 about how the election -- about whether the election
- 17 result was influenced by different kinds of possible bad
- 18 behavior or error or fraud.
- But, as I say, the audits in Georgia, they do have
- 20 -- they were imperfect. And I think Philip takes a very
- 21 strong view of anything that's less than perfect, in terms
- 22 of the standards of an audit, has no value. But I
- 23 disagree with that. I think that "perfect" is the enemy
- 24 of the good here. We should work to improve the quality
- 25 of the audits and, at the same time, recognizes that even

- 1 an imperfect audit tells us something and constrains the
- 2 possible attacks that could evade detection.
- 3 Q. The Maricopa audit in Arizona, that took over a year
- 4 to complete, didn't it?
- 5 A. No.
- 6 Q. How long did it take?
- 7 A. The report that -- the audit results were reported in
- 8 Maricopa -- what month was it? I am sorry, this is 4
- 9 years ago now. I believe it was during the summer of
- 10 2021. It is possible I am mistaken, it has been 4 years,
- 11 but that is my recollection.
- 12 Q. And do you know -- you have never investigated Fulton
- 13 County and the discrepancies in Fulton County, have you?
- 14 A. That is not true.
- 15 Q. So what happened to the 368,000 ballots that were
- 16 missing in Fulton county?
- 17 A. There are 368,000 ballot images --
- 18 MS. MORGAN: Objection.
- 19 THE COURT: Approach.
- 20 (A bench conference is had.)
- MS. MORGAN: I don't think that there has been any
- 22 evidence entered in this case that supports that
- 23 statement. And counsel is frankly testifying about
- 24 something that is not in evidence at this point.
- 25 MR. KACHOUROFF: He investigated Fulton County, and

- 1 I am asking whether he knows about the missing ballots.
- 2 If he doesn't, he can say no, I don't know, or, yes, I do.
- 3 I am pretty sure he is going to say he does.
- 4 THE COURT: So how is this related to the scope of
- 5 his direct, Mr. Kachouroff?
- 6 MR. KACHOUROFF: Because he asserts there are no
- 7 problems, that it is all human error. It is actually not
- 8 human error, there is a lot of machine error. I am
- 9 getting ready to discuss that with Antrim County.
- 10 MS. MORGAN: With all due respect, I object to
- 11 relevancy. This isn't a trial of the machines.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: It is, Judge. They have made it a
- 13 trial about the machines.
- 14 THE COURT: I am not going to have you all spar
- 15 about what this trial is or is not about, because the
- 16 claims and defenses are set out and have been argued and
- 17 this Court has passed on the scope of the evidence that is
- 18 going to be permitted.
- I am going to sustain the objection on 403 grounds.
- 20 To the extent that you want to move to Antrim, please move
- 21 to Antrim.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 23 (In the hearing of the jury.)
- Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Dr. Halderman, do you know
- 25 whether the EMS server in Fulton County crashed?

- 1 A. Whether it crashed when?
- 2 Q. During the 2020 election.
- 3 A. I don't remember whether it crashed during the
- 4 election or not. I don't know how that would -- I don't
- 5 know what bearing that would have on any of the facts
- 6 here. Computer systems crash and have to be restarted at
- 7 various times for perfectly benign reasons.
- 8 Q. It could also be a software design defect; correct?
- 9 A. "A software design defect," what do you mean?
- 10 Q. I think you know what I mean about the defective
- 11 engineering of software.
- 12 A. Sure. There are plenty of defects in the Dominion
- 13 system and in all of the routing vendor systems. I am
- 14 certainly one of the biggest critics of the quality of
- 15 software used in elections. Again, that is not evidence
- 16 that problems were exploited to tamper with the 2020
- 17 election, let alone by Dr. Coomer. And I can't emphasize
- 18 enough, right, the -- what a different kind of claim that
- 19 is.
- It is an ordinary claim to say software has
- 21 defects. It is an extraordinary claim, something that we
- 22 have never seen, we have never found good evidence that it
- has happened in the United States, to say that these
- 24 problems with software were exploited to change an
- 25 election result, right. One is mundane, the other is

- 1 extraordinary. You need a different kind of evidence to
- 2 establish that.
- 3 Q. Exhibit 31, you have this. I think it was stated by
- 4 CISA, or the 57 intelligence officials, whatever they
- 5 were, 51. Do you recall that?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. And you believed that Mike Lindell should be on
- 8 notice that CISA said we had "the most secure election in
- 9 history," correct?
- 10 A. Not only that, but CISA said they had seen no
- 11 credible evidence that the 2020 election had been hacked,
- 12 and that was part of their job -- literally part of their
- job to be monitoring for that kind of problem.
- 14 Q. And when CISA made these statements, CISA was being
- 15 hacked itself; correct? The SolarWinds hack. You know
- 16 about that.
- 17 A. That is true. CISA was, itself -- was, itself,
- 18 compromised. And some documents that were confidential at
- 19 CISA, I believe were exfiltrated in that. But that is --
- 20 again, that is not what CISA's claim is. CISA's claim is
- 21 not that CISA got hacked, CISA's claim is they had no
- 22 evidence that attackers had compromised any election
- 23 system.
- 24 Q. CISA did not know anything about the SolarWinds hack
- 25 until late December of 2020; correct?

- 1 A. I don't know when CISA --
- 2 MS. MORGAN: Objection, speculation, foundation.
- 3 THE COURT: Overruled.
- 4 MR. KACHOUROFF: If you know.
- 5 THE COURT: He just said he didn't know.
- 6 MR. KACHOUROFF: I didn't hear because of the
- 7 objection. I am sorry, Your Honor.
- 8 THE WITNESS: I don't know when CISA became aware.
- 9 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) But you do know they announced
- 10 "the most secure election" at the same time they were
- 11 being hacked, and they didn't know they were being hacked;
- 12 correct?
- 13 A. I don't think that this is a referendum of the
- 14 security of the federal agency, itself. And the people at
- 15 CISA who are responsible for monitoring elections were not
- 16 the people at CISA who were responsible for securing
- 17 CISA's IT system.
- 18 Q. Dr. Halderman, I was quoting CISA because you quoted
- 19 it, fair enough?
- 20 A. I suppose that is fair enough. You are quoting CISA
- 21 because I quoted them, but I am not sure -- why are you
- 22 asking me that?
- 23 Q. You were talking about Mike Lindell, that he never
- 24 contacted you. You know his testimony is he tried to
- 25 contact you several times; correct?

- 1 A. I have no record of that.
- 2 Q. And you didn't think he would be open to you, because
- 3 "he was so committed"?
- 4 A. No, that is not what I said. I said I didn't think
- 5 that he -- I didn't think it would do any good to -- to
- 6 reach out to Mike Lindell, because I didn't -- I couldn't
- 7 imagine that he would be open to evidence challenging his
- 8 preconceived notions about what happened in the 2020
- 9 election. And on the basis of everything he had written,
- 10 these films he was making, like Absolute Proof, really?
- 11 You think is it worth my time to reach out to
- someone who thinks he has "absolute proof" that the
- election has been hacked? Is he going to change his mind
- 14 on that basis? He apparently didn't change his mind on
- 15 the basis of any of the other people who warned him that
- 16 his data was fake or that these claims were unlikely to be
- 17 true.
- 18 Q. You just said moments ago that he was the largest
- 19 voice out there, and you decided you weren't going to
- 20 contact him; correct?
- 21 A. He had a tremendous microphone, but it still wouldn't
- 22 do any good. I was convinced it wouldn't do any good for
- 23 me to contact him. In any case, my views were clear. My
- letter was out there and widely publicized that I didn't
- 25 think there was any credible evidence. The Antrim County

- 1 report that I had completed as part of the court case was
- 2 out there for him to see, for anyone. That was widely
- 3 reported. My views were --
- 4 Q. When you are talking about the letter -- sorry to
- 5 interrupt you. When you talk about the letter, you are
- 6 talking about 59 experts that signed that letter.
- 7 A. That's right. It was signed by the experts that are
- 8 in the very footage from DEF CON that Mike Lindell points
- 9 to, by me, by Andrew Appel, by Harri.
- 10 Q. Isn't that an appeal to authority, that we should
- listen to you in that letter because there were 59 of you
- 12 signing that letter?
- 13 A. I don't know that you even need to "listen to." You
- 14 don't need to take my word for it that this is true
- 15 necessarily, but it should put you on notice. The claim
- 16 that you are making, if you are Mike Lindell, it should
- 17 put you on notice that the claim that you are making is
- 18 quite likely to be false.
- 19 What we said in the letter was "extraordinary
- 20 claims require extraordinary evidence, "right. That is
- 21 quoting Carl Sagan, he was a great populizer of science.
- 22 And that is like the whole core, it is not something only
- 23 scientists do, it is the whole core of rational thought.
- If someone makes an everyday claim, you can accept
- 25 it from their say so. But if somebody makes an

- 1 extraordinary claim: The 2020 election result was stolen
- 2 by hackers from China with the cooperation of Eric Coomer,
- 3 whatever, that requires an extraordinary degree of proof,
- 4 because it is likely to be false.
- 5 Q. Did you mail the letter to Mike Lindell?
- 6 A. I arranged for it to be written about in The New York
- 7 Times. I don't know what more you want me to do, sir. I
- 8 am not Mike Lindell's -- I don't work for Mike Lindell.
- 9 Q. The largest voice out there, you said, and you don't
- 10 mail him the letter?
- 11 A. I assume he reads the newspaper.
- 12 Q. The New York Times or the New York Post?
- 13 A. I assume that Mike Lindell, who said that he spent 60
- 14 hours -- how many hours a day, every day, for months,
- researching the question of the 2020 election, would be
- 16 aware of what the experts that he, himself, cites as
- 17 authorities on this, think and have written and have
- 18 published widely about this issue, about the core of his
- 19 issue.
- 20 Q. Dr. Halderman, you are a Princeton man; correct?
- 21 A. Yes. I have three degrees from Princeton.
- 22 Q. A Ph.D. from Princeton.
- 23 A. That is true.
- Q. A top ten school; correct?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. And Mike Lindell has a high school degree or a high
- 2 school diploma; correct?
- 3 A. If you say so.
- 4 Q. You are holding him to the same standard as a Ph.D.?
- 5 A. I am holding him to the standard of reading the
- 6 newspaper if this is the issue that he cares about and is
- 7 speaking about and producing movies about that are seen by
- 8 millions of people.
- 9 Q. Now, you insist the problem is that Mike's claims
- 10 have made it more difficult for people to engage in, you
- 11 called it, "nuanced conversations." Do you recall that?
- 12 A. Conversations rooted in fact, yes.
- 13 Q. How is that as bad as the effect of lawsuits like
- 14 this, of getting people to participate in that
- 15 conversation?
- MS. MORGAN: Objection.
- 17 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 18 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Doesn't your letter with the 59
- 19 experts have the same effect; that is to say, to shut
- down, to stifle conversation?
- 21 MS. MORGAN: Objection.
- 22 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 23 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) You mentioned that you don't
- find Dr. Shiva, Colonel Waldron, Dennis Montgomery,
- 25 Douglas Frank, you didn't find those people to be credible

- 1 sources -- or Dr. Douglas Frank. I think you said
- 2 Dr. Douglas Frank was a high school teacher; right?
- 3 A. I think that is what I said, yes.
- 4 Q. And when did you research Dr. Douglas Frank?
- 5 A. I don't remember exactly when.
- 6 Q. And you talked about the ASOG report. Tell us what
- 7 ASOG stands for?
- 8 A. Allied Signals Operations Group, something like that.
- 9 Q. Allied Security Operations Group?
- 10 A. Maybe it is Security Operations Group, that could be
- 11 right.
- 12 Q. You said they were debunked in December of 2020.
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. You wrote a report in Michigan; right, for the
- 15 2021 -- March of '21 you posted the report.
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. Tell us what that report was all about.
- 18 A. That was my own independent investigation of the
- 19 Antrim County incident, and I wanted to figure out what
- 20 actually happened; whether there were other problems,
- 21 whether this was potentially evidence of broader problems
- 22 in Michigan and elsewhere, and how to make recommendations
- 23 to improve election procedures and technology, et cetera,
- so that such a thing wouldn't happen again.
- 25 Q. On November 6th, you were on an email chain

- 1 concerning the Antrim County miscount. Do you recall
- 2 that?
- 3 MS. MORGAN: May we approach, Your Honor?
- 4 THE COURT: Yes.
- 5 (A bench conference is had.)
- 6 MS. MORGAN: I believe that counsel is about to get
- 7 into the contents of the email that we all discussed
- 8 regarding the Antrim situation that was potentially
- 9 procured in a manner that was not appropriate and that had
- 10 not been disclosed in discovery and was not on the exhibit
- 11 list. So I wanted to approach before this becomes an
- 12 issue.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Absolutely not. This was not
- 14 procured by any skullduggery --
- THE COURT: Mr. Kachouroff, you need to slow down.
- 16 MR. KACHOUROFF: This was not procured by any
- 17 skullduggery, that it was done -- it was an intent to get
- 18 you prejudiced, as though this was fruit of the poisonous
- 19 tree, it is not. This is a publicly available document in
- 20 Michigan, as Dr. Halderman knows full well, because he is
- 21 a party in this case. And this information I am bringing
- 22 out today, I got it off ECF, so --
- THE COURT: His declaration?
- 24 MR. KACHOUROFF: It is an email chain that he had.
- 25 And all I will do is ask if he remembers the email and

- 1 remembers what he said.
- 2 MS. MORGAN: Is this going to include the email
- 3 where Dr. Coomer calls him an "asswipe."
- 4 MR. KACHOUROFF: He doesn't call him an "asswipe."
- 5 MS. MORGAN: Because that was the email you tried
- 6 to introduce through Dr. Coomer. I just wanted to make
- 7 sure that this is not same email chain.
- 8 MR. KACHOUROFF: No, it is not.
- 9 (In the hearing of the jury.)
- 10 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Dr. Halderman, you believed on
- 11 November 6, 2020, that the Antrim County ballot
- definitions on the tabulator and election management
- 13 software being different versions was a design flaw;
- 14 correct, on November 6th.
- 15 A. So, whether it is a design flaw, what constitutes a
- 16 design flaw is a little bit -- is a little bit nebulous
- 17 here. I think what I would agree with is that I thought
- 18 from the moment of the state's first explanation of what
- 19 the -- what the underlying problem they believe was, that
- I thought the election system could be engineered to
- 21 prevent that kind of problem from happening in the future.
- 22 O. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) In fact, you said "calling this
- 23 human error places the blame on election officials, but
- 24 under these facts I am saying it should instead be
- 25 considered a software defect, albeit one that is only

- 1 triggered when operators miss an important step." Right?
- 2 A. That sounds accurate. That sounds like something
- 3 that I would write. But the implication of that is that
- 4 really my belief is that philosophically we should be
- 5 engineering election systems to be failsafe, so even if
- 6 the human operators who run them make a mistake, as human
- 7 beings tend to, that the system will do all it can to
- 8 prevent that mistake from having an effect on the accuracy
- 9 of the count.
- 10 So it is a question of usability, and making sure
- 11 we are engineering systems as defensively as possible in
- the face of human error by fallible people.
- 13 Q. You also thought, and I will quote you, "if
- 14 incompatible software versions of the tabulators and EMS
- 15 could result in wrong results, that seems like a serious
- 16 bug." Right?
- 17 A. Yes, I guess. Although it turned out that that
- 18 wasn't the cause of the problem in Antrim County, it was
- 19 nothing about incompatible software versions.
- 20 Q. We will get to that in just a few moments.
- 21 You then talked with the Michigan election's
- 22 director and found out more information about what
- 23 happened in Antrim County; right.
- 24 A. Sure, yes.
- 25 O. That was Jonathan Rader.

- 1 A. John Brader.
- 2 Q. Brader, sorry. You know Jonathan Brader.
- 3 A. I do, yes.
- 4 Q. After learning more about the Antrim County vote
- 5 miscount, you believed calling this human error places the
- 6 blame on election officials, but under these facts you
- 7 thought it should instead be considered a software defect?
- 8 A. The facts were still unclear at the moment when I
- 9 said that. Again, it required more of an investigation to
- 10 determine the full set of circumstances involved.
- 11 Q. You also stated this publicly in the New York Post on
- 12 November 6, 2020, as well; correct?
- 13 A. What did I state in the Post? I don't know.
- 14 Q. You said -- it says, "University of Michigan Computer
- 15 Science Professor, J. Alex Halderman, a voting machine
- 16 expert, told The Free Press that it is 'Plausibly human
- 17 error, but if a simple screw up could cause these
- 18 problems, that sounds like a technical design flaw.'"
- 19 A. That does sound like something the technology should
- 20 be doing more to prevent. In fact, that is one of the
- 21 recommendations I made in my Antrim County report. But
- just because the technology isn't doing everything it can
- 23 to prevent human error, is certainly not any kind of
- 24 evidence that the technology was deliberately engineered
- 25 to facilitate fraud the way that Mr. DePerno, the Antrim

- 1 plaintiffs, and Lindell and his backers claimed.
- 2 Q. You were retained in mid-2020 by the Michigan
- 3 Attorney General's Office as an expert to conduct an
- 4 investigation into the Antrim County vote miscount;
- 5 correct?
- 6 A. Excuse me, when?
- 7 Q. Mid-December 2020?
- 8 A. That sounds right.
- 9 Q. And through your investigation, as you've testified
- 10 previously, you had access to the Antrim County election
- 11 machines; right?
- 12 A. Yes, as did the plaintiff's expert.
- 13 Q. And EMS stands for Election Management Server.
- 14 A. Yes.
- 15 Q. You had access to forensic images of machines.
- 16 A. That's correct.
- 17 Q. Log data.
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. What else did you have available to you to
- 20 investigate if you can recall?
- 21 A. In the Antrim County matter, forensic images, log
- data, images of the poll tape, images of the memory core.
- 23 The data was collected by the plaintiffs for the most part
- 24 and I got a copy of it.
- 25 Q. Comprehensive. It was fairly comprehensive.

- 1 A. Yes, it was fairly comprehensive data. It was the
- 2 kind of data that would permit the kind of complete
- 3 forensic investigation that I engaged in. But it was --
- 4 the high-level details were already pretty clear about
- 5 what happened.
- 6 But my investigation, with that additional data,
- 7 was able to provide additional evidence that human error
- 8 was the cause and, in fact, to highlight other problems
- 9 and opportunities for improvement.
- 10 Q. Well, you did an initial draft report on March 23,
- 11 2021; correct?
- 12 A. Yes.
- 13 Q. And that was the draft report, the initial draft
- 14 report; correct?
- 15 A. Pardon me?
- 16 Q. That was the initial draft report?
- 17 A. What do you mean "the initial draft report."
- 18 Q. Your initial draft was March 23, 2021.
- 19 A. I wrote various drafts.
- 20 Q. Okay. But you had a draft dated March 23, 2021;
- 21 correct?
- 22 A. I would believe that, yeah.
- 23 Q. And after conducting an investigation into an Antrim
- 24 County vote miscount, and having access to the Election
- 25 Management Server, the machine data, the forensic images,

- 1 you concluded in that draft on March 23rd, that Dominion
- 2 software was a contributing factor; correct?
- 3 A. So "contributing factor" is a term of art. And I
- 4 think I see where you are going. And the report that --
- 5 the final version of the report after the draft, I think I
- 6 clarified the meaning of that.
- 7 Q. Are you referring to a Duke Okes analysis?
- 8 A. Pardon?
- 9 Q. Are you referring to Duke Okes root cause analysis?
- 10 A. To the root cause analysis, yes.
- 11 Q. And explain to us what root cause analysis is.
- 12 A. Root cause analysis is a kind of methodology for
- investigating the causes of a -- the causes of an incident
- 14 or problem that takes place. I mean, it is something that
- 15 is practiced in industrial settings, in aviation and so
- 16 forth, to try to figure out, what are the causes and how
- 17 do we prevent recurrences of some kind of incident.
- 18 Q. So under a root cause analysis, if Dominion were to
- 19 fix its software, it would fix the root cause of that
- 20 problem; right?
- 21 A. So I didn't conclude that the Dominion software was a
- 22 root cause. I concluded -- in fact, my final report that
- 23 reflects my views doesn't use this terminology, because
- 24 the terminology is actually pretty confusing and sort of
- 25 vague. But my final report is not by any means -- my

- 1 final report is pretty critical of Dominion.
- 2 So I think you can refer to the language that I use
- 3 in my final report and find plenty of problems with
- 4 Dominion that I cite with Dominion software.
- 5 Q. But as of March 23, 2021, Dr. Halderman, I am looking
- 6 at your words, you concluded that the reporting error was
- 7 "compounded by insufficiently defensive software
- 8 engineering," correct?
- 9 A. Yeah, well, so that's the language I used in the
- 10 draft. I changed the language for the final version
- 11 because I was afraid that that would be misconstrued as
- meaning more than I intended, so what.
- 13 Q. Your final draft was done March 26, 2021; correct?
- 14 A. You mean the final version of the report that became
- 15 public?
- 16 Q. Right.
- 17 A. Yes, I think that is right.
- 18 Q. So between March 23rd and March 26th, you had two
- 19 meetings with the AG's Office.
- 20 A. That's quite possible. I don't recall exactly, but I
- 21 believe that could be true.
- 22 Q. And the meeting included representatives from the
- 23 Attorney General's Office, and they talked about your
- 24 report; correct?
- 25 A. Yes. Yes, that's right.

- 1 Q. And it occurred before the release of your final
- 2 report; correct?
- 3 A. Yes. That's right.
- 4 Q. And you discussed removing or changing content in
- 5 your draft report; correct?
- 6 MS. MORGAN: Objection, hearsay.
- 7 THE COURT: Overruled.
- 8 THE WITNESS: I'm not sure I'm at liberty to reveal
- 9 everything we discussed because I am sure they would
- 10 assert some privilege if they were here. But let me -- I
- 11 will tell you that the substance of the -- the core of
- 12 what we discussed were whether there were things where my
- 13 meaning was not clear.
- 14 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) So from the final report that
- was published on March 26, 2021, you no longer stated that
- 16 Dominion software was a contributing factor; right?
- 17 A. Instead I explained what I meant, which was that the
- Dominion software could have been engineered in a way to
- 19 prevent this problem, and that there should be changes to
- 20 make sure that in the future software does do checks to
- 21 prevent this kind of problem.
- 22 O. You emphasized human error as the root cause.
- 23 A. Human error was the primary cause of this problem.
- 24 Q. And when you talked about the inadequate software
- 25 design, you softened the language or removed it so it

- 1 wouldn't emphasize the software problems.
- 2 A. I don't think that the software problems were the
- 3 emphasis in either case. But the software problems, you
- 4 know, contributing factor has a technical meaning that is
- 5 not going to come -- not going to be understood by much of
- 6 the public. Does the -- could the software have been
- 7 engineered in a way that prevented the problem? Yes.
- 8 Should it be changed so that the problem doesn't happen
- 9 again? Yes.
- I also talk in my report, and in both versions -- I
- 11 mean, I see you are trying to imply that somehow I changed
- my conclusions to benefit Dominion, but my final report is
- 13 quite critical of Dominion. All of this, by the way was
- 14 just litigated in federal court in Detroit, in the -- in
- 15 another case, where the judge considered exactly the kinds
- 16 of claims that you are making, read both of those reports,
- 17 and concluded from that that there wasn't any basis to
- 18 conclude that I had changed my position in a meaningful
- 19 way.
- 20 Q. Actually, Dr. Halderman, the case is on appeal, and
- 21 these draft reports were just turned over to the other
- 22 side in February. You know that; right?
- 23 A. I don't know when the other side received those draft
- 24 reports from the attorney -- from the State of Michigan,
- 25 but that didn't have anything to do with me.

- 1 Q. In your independent report, you never mentioned that
- 2 you had met with these government officials just days
- 3 earlier.
- 4 A. I'm not sure why I would mention that I met with the
- 5 -- what I mentioned in the report was that I had been --
- 6 was that I had written the report for the State of
- 7 Michigan and the Attorney General's Office.
- 8 Q. And you did not disclose in your final report that
- 9 you actually had discussions with Dominion's CEO before
- 10 you issued that final report.
- 11 A. Did I have discussions with Dominion's CEO before I
- issued the final report? Certainly not about my report.
- 13 Q. You talked about -- with John Poulos. You know who
- 14 he is; right?
- 15 A. I do know John Poulos, and I have talked to John
- 16 Poulos on various occasions.
- 17 Q. And that is where he told you that his view was --
- 18 MS. MORGAN: Objection.
- 19 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 20 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) And you did not disclose in your
- 21 final report to the public that you, Dr. Halderman,
- 22 contacted Eric Coomer on November 12, 2020, and offered to
- 23 help him because of what you said President Trump was
- 24 doing.
- 25 A. You know, I did contact Eric Coomer shortly after the

- 1 election. And what I told Eric Coomer was that these wild
- 2 accusations that were -- that were being voiced about the
- 3 election having been a fraud, were beyond the pale. And
- 4 that although I had been -- in my scientific work and in
- 5 my work on elections, I had been one of Dominion's biggest
- 6 critics, that this was still beyond the pail of anything
- 7 that the kind of criticism based on facts that scientists
- 8 like me have been discussing could possibly support. And
- 9 it was awful what people were saying about Dominion and
- 10 about Eric.
- So, yeah, as a fellow human being, and as someone
- 12 who -- you know, I have lots of criticism of Dominion and
- their technology. But are they some kind of cartoonish
- 14 super villain? Is this all some kind of thriller movie?
- 15 Absolutely not, this is real life.
- 16 Of course I reached out to him to offer that we
- 17 share a common interest in making sure that our elections
- are secure, and that the public understands accurately
- 19 what our elections are about; where they can be trusted,
- 20 where they need to be improved. Yes, I did. I am very
- 21 proud of having reached out to him in that moment. That
- 22 was human to human, across the barriers of criticism over
- 23 technical issues, a gesture I had to make.
- 24 Q. But you didn't make the same gesture to Mike Lindell,
- 25 did you?

- 1 A. I have not reached out to Mike Lindell, and for the
- 2 reasons I stated, because I didn't think Mike Lindell was
- 3 open to any serious consideration of evidence that
- 4 contradicted his predetermined conclusions about the 2020
- 5 election.
- 6 Q. One more thing, in your draft report, on page 51, you
- 7 mention that you partially concurred with ASOG. And then
- 8 three days later, you take that reference to ASOG out;
- 9 right?
- 10 A. So, I said instead, and I think it is clearer, is
- 11 that there were certain things in the ASOG report that
- were accurate, but those things were not the primary
- thesis about adjudication, about Dominion being
- 14 deliberately engineered to commit fraud or any of that.
- 15 They pointed out almost parenthetically in the ASOG
- 16 report some observations about the security of the EMS
- 17 configuration that I agreed were actual security problems
- 18 that should be addressed.
- 19 Q. And you did not disclose in the final report that
- 20 some of your findings had changed since the draft report
- 21 three days earlier.
- 22 A. No. I don't think my findings changed, not the
- 23 meaning of my findings, at least as I intended them.
- 24 Q. And then as soon as you published that report, the
- 25 Michigan Secretary of State issued a press release placing

- 1 blame on human error; correct?
- 2 A. The core of the problem was human error.
- 3 Q. It didn't mention anything about software design
- 4 defects.
- 5 A. I don't write the press releases for the Secretary of
- 6 the State. But the core of the problem -- and I think
- 7 that is the most important thing for the public to
- 8 understand about the error -- was that at its core was
- 9 human error, not fraud. But my report is really clear,
- 10 there are ways the software can be improved, there are
- 11 ways the processes can be improved. There is a lot we can
- 12 learn from this incident to make sure our elections in the
- 13 future are better off.
- 14 Q. And the clerks did not catch, because of the logic
- and accuracy testing, did not alert the clerks there was a
- 16 problem; correct?
- 17 A. There were a lot of problems in Antrim County, a lot
- 18 of procedural problems.
- 19 Q. You were in a Brews & Views webcast to the League of
- 20 Women Voters on April 14, 2021. Do you recall that?
- 21 A. Vaquely.
- 22 Q. And didn't you describe it then that "the Antrim vote
- 23 flipping is happening due to a quirk of the Dominion
- 24 system"?
- 25 A. Well, it is a quirk. I guess it is fair to describe

- 1 it as a quirk of the system; that if you make this mistake
- 2 while configuring it, it has unintended unexpected
- 3 consequence.
- 4 Q. You would agree with me, would you not, that
- 5 transparency is important in forensic investigations,
- 6 especially voting machines and software?
- 7 A. I suppose in some general sense, sure.
- 8 Q. Especially when those findings concern the integrity
- 9 of a national election.
- 10 A. Sure, transparency in general is important.
- 11 Q. Especially when your name carries academic and expert
- 12 authority.
- 13 A. Sure.
- 14 Q. And you understand the appearance of influence or
- 15 pressure can damage public trust.
- 16 A. Yes.
- 17 Q. And yet in this case your final conclusion about
- Dominion changed after two government meetings; correct?
- 19 A. No, my conclusions didn't change, my conclusions were
- 20 the same. I tried to make sure that the wording most
- 21 accurately reflected what those conclusions were, and that
- 22 has become increasingly important with, as you can see,
- 23 work that I have done and other people have done in
- 24 science, is being taken out of context to support things
- 25 that are science fiction.

- 1 So I was extra careful with Antrim County work and
- 2 what I published in the end to make sure that my words
- 3 accurately reflected what really happened.
- 4 Q. And you know that Mike Lindell actually hired the
- 5 ASOG group at one point.
- 6 A. I can believe it.
- 7 Q. And that is the reason why you excised them from the
- 8 report, is because you didn't want to be associated with
- 9 Lindell; correct?
- 10 A. Why I excised ASOG from the report? My report has a
- 11 long section talking about ASOG and debunking their
- 12 claims.
- 13 Q. You are right. I meant to say, why you excised your
- 14 concurrence with ASOG. You didn't want anyone to think
- 15 you agreed with them on anything.
- 16 A. My report still says that they correctly observed
- 17 these things. I just worded it differently to avoid
- 18 misunderstanding and it being quoted out of context that I
- 19 concur with ASOG. It is better to just say, I think
- 20 everyone would agree, what I concur.
- 21 Q. What is your compensation in this case,
- 22 Dr. Halderman?
- 23 A. In this matter now?
- 24 Q. Yes, sir.
- 25 A. Boy, I believe that -- I think I am being compensated

- 1 at my customary rate that I change for expert consulting,
- which is at the time of this engagement, \$750 an hour.
- 3 Q. And it is true that you are fighting the subpoena
- 4 still in the Michigan case.
- 5 A. In which Michigan case do you mean?
- 6 Q. One American News has sought your testimony.
- 7 A. They have sought my testimony involuntarily, that's
- 8 right. And my wife won't let me testify for them, and
- 9 there are various other problems. So I am fighting the
- 10 subpoena to testify in that case.
- 11 Q. They offered to pay for your opinion; right?
- MS. MORGAN: Objection, relevance.
- 13 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 14 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Let's go back to Georgia. Tell
- 15 us what ICX means and BMDs.
- 16 A. What ICX means?
- 17 O. Correct.
- 18 A. The ICX is the ImageCast X, it is a model of
- 19 technology that Dominion sells. BMD, that is a ballot
- 20 marking device, basically a touch screen computer that a
- 21 voter can use to fill out a piece of paper and print it
- 22 out and then scan it with other ballots.
- BMDs are used in a lot of the country for a very
- 24 small fraction of votes, the ones that are cast by people
- 25 with, say, impaired eyesight or something like that, that

- 1 makes it hard for them to fill out a traditional paper
- 2 ballot. But there is one state, Georgia, that uses BMDs
- 3 for all of its in-person voting, where everyone when you
- 4 go to the polls using a BMD to fill out their ballot.
- 5 Q. Would you say that that is not a hand marked ballot?
- 6 A. Yeah, that is a non-hand marked paper ballot. It is
- 7 still a paper ballot, but not hand marked.
- 8 Q. And you prefer hand marked ballots; fair to say?
- 9 A. Yes. I am probably in the majority as other experts
- 10 that prefer hand marked ballots because there are fewer
- 11 risks. You don't have the potential vulnerable computer
- 12 system between the voter and the permanent record of their
- 13 vote.
- 14 Q. And in the Curling case, you gave a declaration, I
- know you remember this, on July 1, 2021, where you stated
- 16 that "there were numerous security vulnerabilities in
- 17 Georgia's ICX BMDs."
- 18 A. Yes. I did an extensive technical analysis of the
- 19 BMDs in Georgia, and not only wrote a report, but took a
- 20 series of, I think it is about a hundred page report, and
- 21 took a series of these vulnerabilities through what is
- 22 called a responsible disclosure process, mediated by CISA,
- 23 where the vulnerabilities get reported to Dominion, and
- 24 Dominion has an opportunity to use that information to
- 25 correct the problems. And then CISA put out an advisory

- 1 to state it is advising them about the existence of these
- 2 vulnerabilities and suggesting mitigations.
- 3 Q. And Dominion and the Georgia Secretary of State
- 4 objected to you alerting CISA about these very serious
- 5 security vulnerabilities; correct?
- 6 A. I believe that Georgia at one point objected to it,
- 7 and then they changed their position. I don't know if
- 8 Dominion -- what Dominion's position was. I don't know
- 9 that Dominion objected. It wasn't a party in the case,
- 10 so --
- 11 Q. But you mentioned that Dr. Coomer testified in that
- 12 case.
- 13 A. They weren't a party in the case. He testified, I
- 14 think, for the state as a person knowledgeable about the
- operation of the equipment, but they weren't a party to
- 16 the case.
- 17 Q. You also hacked Dominion's ImageCast BMD in open
- 18 court, did you not?
- 19 A. I did a demonstration during the Curling trial last
- 20 year, that's right, which I demonstrated the implications
- of some of the vulnerabilities I discovered.
- 22 Q. Did you use a pencil to do it?
- 23 A. No. I, in fact, I used a pen.
- 24 Q. A pen.
- 25 A. Yep. Yep, I borrowed -- we had the machine in open

- 1 court, and I borrowed a pen from one of the attorneys and
- 2 was able to use that to basically stick it into the back
- 3 of the machine, like this, and then in a few seconds get
- 4 to a mode in the machine that would give me some
- 5 additional control, or the ability to, in fact, influence
- 6 the way voters' ballots were printed on that machine.
- 7 Q. You flipped the winner in that theoretical election;
- 8 correct?
- 9 A. Well, as counted on that one machine; that's right.
- 10 Q. Well, you rigged the machine to print out as many
- 11 ballots as you wanted; right?
- 12 A. So that demonstration that I gave in Curling was --
- 13 probably could affect a single machine. Sometimes
- 14 affecting a single machine at a time could be enough for a
- 15 very close or a very small election to influence the
- 16 outcome. My biggest worry about that particular problem
- 17 was that it could be used to discredit the election, cast
- doubt on it by giving the appearance of more widespread
- 19 fraud.
- 20 But there were other problems that I was very
- 21 concerned about from an integrity-of-the-results
- 22 standpoint, as well.
- 23 Q. You submitted a declaration dated May 5, 2023, in
- 24 this case, your report, I suppose we can call it; correct?
- 25 A. Yes, that's right.

- 1 Q. And you stated under oath, "There is no credible
- 2 evidence that the 2020 election was rigged."
- 3 A. That's right.
- 4 Q. You also stated, "Dominion systems were not used to
- 5 manipulate vote outcomes."
- 6 A. There is no credible evidence whatsoever for that
- 7 proposition.
- 8 Q. And your declaration in this case did not raise
- 9 any -- any significant concerns about vulnerabilities in
- 10 Dominion software systems, did it?
- 11 A. My declaration noted that it is the consensus of the
- 12 National Academies that all voting systems have
- 13 vulnerabilities. But the existence of those
- 14 vulnerabilities, as we wrote in the experts' letter, is
- 15 not -- is not in and of itself evidence that the election
- 16 was compromised.
- 17 Q. And you know that Georgia is upset with you because
- you referred to their voting system like the Bowing 737
- 19 Max; correct?
- MS. MORGAN: Objection.
- 21 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 22 O. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) When you are saying there is no
- 23 credible evidence, you mean there was no credible evidence
- 24 that the ultimate outcome was affected; correct?
- 25 A. I think I would go beyond that. But there is

- 1 certainly no credible evidence that the outcome was
- 2 affected by hacking.
- 3 Q. But hacking doesn't just -- hacking doesn't have to
- 4 just affect the outcome; right?
- 5 A. No, it doesn't just have to affect the outcome, it
- 6 could be merely intended to discredit the result, for
- 7 instance.
- 8 Q. A breach of the public's trust.
- 9 A. Sure.
- 10 Q. So you don't deny there may have been fraud; correct?
- 11 A. I don't deny that there may have been fraud?
- 12 Q. In the 2020 election, generally speaking.
- MS. MORGAN: Objection, Your Honor.
- 14 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 15 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) You don't deny there were
- 16 machine glitches; right?
- 17 A. "Glitches" is rather a fraught term.
- 18 Q. Bugs, serious vulnerabilities.
- 19 A. So, look, take the Antrim County example. The Antrim
- 20 County example is a case of -- is a case in which, as I
- 21 described, we really did have an election system produce
- 22 the incorrect election night totals, and this is a complex
- 23 technological system and complex human factors involved.
- 24 It's absolutely true that it produced the wrong
- 25 result. We eventually figured out what the right result

- 1 was and the problem was corrected. You can call that what
- 2 you want to call it.
- 3 Q. And that same -- and you are convinced the same thing
- 4 happened in DeKalb County, with Michelle Long Spears, a
- 5 year later?
- 6 A. And has happened in some other instances, as well,
- 7 that's right. But these are instances where this sort of
- 8 problem -- this specific kind of problem that these are
- 9 instances of, that arises from a configuration mistake.
- 10 There isn't evidence of it being widespread, because the
- 11 reason why that kind of inconsistent configuration is --
- 12 has happened in each of those instances, that I am aware
- of, has been related to a last-minute change in a ballot
- design, which is a rare occurrence.
- Don't get me wrong, I don't think it is acceptable
- 16 that we have this kind of error in the election results,
- even if it is later going to be corrected. We have a lot
- of work to do to raise the standard of -- to raise the
- 19 quality of -- the quality controls in place for elections
- 20 to make sure that sort of thing doesn't happen.
- 21 But that is something that I'm pursuing in my
- 22 research, my work, better ways to prevent that kind of
- 23 problem from happening. And it is something my Antrim
- 24 report makes -- I forget how many, 15 or so detailed
- 25 recommendations to the state to improve its practices.

- 1 O. And you Tweeted -- I looked at your Twitter profile,
- 2 that is very educational, thank you, Dr. Halderman. The
- 3 Tweet you gave in July of 2022 adopted Andrew Appel's
- 4 important problem that enunciated about BMDs. And he
- 5 writes, "There is an apparent problem with BMDs. It can
- 6 change votes in a way --
- 7 MS. MORGAN: Objection.
- 8 THE COURT: Approach please.
- 9 (A bench conference is had.)
- 10 MS. MORGAN: Hearsay, relevance. This Twitter post
- 11 is not in evidence and it is not on the exhibit list.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: I haven't moved to admit it yet.
- 13 THE COURT: You are using it for impeachment
- 14 purposes; correct, Mr. Kachouroff?
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Correct.
- 16 THE COURT: That is why it is not on the list?
- 17 MR. KACHOUROFF: Correct.
- 18 THE COURT: Okay. And then you need to try to
- 19 refresh his recollection before you read from it.
- 20 MR. KACHOUROFF: I am just asking if he remembers
- 21 it. I think he will remember it, Your Honor. And it is
- 22 benign, it is not an "I gotcha" moment.
- THE COURT: Well, still, you need to try to refresh
- 24 his recollection before you can read from it.
- 25 MR. KACHOUROFF: I will refresh recollection if he

- 1 doesn't remember.
- 2 THE COURT: All right.
- 3 MS. MORGAN: I think he has to give him the
- 4 opportunity to make an inconsistent statement.
- 5 THE COURT: Right. Before he can impeach he needs
- 6 to ask about the statement. You need to ask him first if
- 7 he remembers it.
- 8 MR. KACHOUROFF: Right. That is what I was going
- 9 to do.
- 10 (In the hearing of the jury.)
- 11 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Do you recall the X post in July
- of 2022, where you adopted Andrew Appel's important
- 13 problem with the BMDs?
- 14 A. Vaquely, yes.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Your Honor, may I approach the
- 16 witness?
- 17 THE COURT: You may.
- 18 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Do you recognize that Tweet?
- 19 A. Yes.
- 20 Q. And that is something that you adopted from Professor
- 21 Appel's report?
- 22 A. Adopted from his?
- 23 Q. I should say you re-Tweeted what he pointed out and
- 24 you thought it was an important problem.
- 25 A. It is quoting from a blog post he wrote, I believe,

- 1 but, yes.
- 2 Q. And it states, "There is an inherent problem with
- 3 BMDs. They can change votes in a way that will survive
- 4 any audit or recount. Not only is there no simple
- 5 solution to this problem, there is no solution, period.
- 6 Perhaps some day a solution will be identified. Until
- 7 then, BMD for all voters is dangerous, even with all known
- 8 mitigations."
- 9 A. Yeah. So what I am describing here, this is one of
- 10 the -- I think one of the current problems that is
- 11 especially a focus for the election security community;
- 12 that there are really two problems. One, making sure that
- 13 we have as many voters as possible using paper ballots
- 14 that accurately reflect their vote. And then making sure
- 15 that those votes are audited rigorously.
- 16 What this is referring to is that using a Ballot
- 17 Marking Device is not a tool for accessibility but as a
- 18 tool that all voters are forced to use to record their
- 19 ballot in person, introduces other security risks, and one
- 20 of those risks is that what comes out of the BMD may not
- 21 reflect what you put in on the screen if there is a kind
- of error or attempted fraud.
- Now, most voters hopefully will at least glance at
- 24 their ballot to check that it is right, but what we have
- 25 found in laboratory testing is that voters aren't actually

- 1 all that good at spotting problems. So --
- 2 Q. We are talking about not voters, though, you say,
- 3 "there is an inherent problem with BMDs. They can change
- 4 votes in a way that will survive any audit or recount."
- 5 A. I am explaining what this means.
- 6 Q. Okay.
- 7 A. The problem is that -- the problem is that voters
- 8 don't always notice if there is a mistake, or what is
- 9 printed on the ballot paper doesn't reflect their choices.
- 10 And what that implies is that it might be possible for a
- 11 BMD to change a small fraction of the vote without raising
- 12 the alarm.
- 13 This is what my -- some of my research finds. So a
- 14 paper trail -- a set of paper ballots that is entirely
- 15 marked on BMDs, lends -- is still susceptible to certain
- 16 possible attacks that might escape detection even though
- 17 we have a paper record from every vote. So it is an
- inferior kind of paper record that is certainly not the
- 19 kind of paper record that I would prefer.
- 20 MR. KACHOUROFF: Move to admit Defense 269.
- 21 THE COURT: Any objection?
- MS. MORGAN: Yes, Your Honor.
- THE COURT: Can you approach.
- 24 (A bench conference is had.)
- 25 MS. MORGAN: Using it for impeachment doesn't make

- 1 it admissible to go back to the jury. Also, I don't think
- 2 that was proper impeachment, but I kind of let it go. He
- 3 didn't testify consistent with the document.
- 4 THE COURT: I agree, using it for impeachment,
- 5 extrinsic evidence for impeachment purposes does not make
- 6 the piece of evidence admissible to the jury. So what is
- 7 your hearsay exception to this?
- 8 MR. KACHOUROFF: It is a prior inconsistent
- 9 statement, Your Honor. He said that these machines, you
- 10 would be able to find hacks that came in and ultimately
- 11 would discover it. And the blogger is saying it would
- 12 survive any audit or recount, meaning you couldn't detect
- 13 it. Is a complete inconsistent statement.
- 14 THE COURT: The objection is sustained on 403
- 15 grounds as potentially confusing to the jury.
- 16 (In the hearing of the jury.)
- 17 (Exhibit No. 269 is refused.)
- 18 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Dr. Halderman, let's move to
- 19 Absolute Proof. Did you watch that movie?
- 20 A. I did years ago.
- 21 Q. What do you recall that being about, that
- 22 documentary?
- 23 A. About vulnerabilities in election technology
- 24 generally. I am sorry, Absolute Proof? You didn't say
- 25 Kill Chain, I am sorry.

- 1 Q. Let's start with Kill Chain first.
- 2 A. We have been here for a while. Which movies?
- 3 Q. Kill Chain.
- 4 A. Kill Chain.
- 5 Q. 2019; right?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. A year before the 2020 election; yes?
- 8 A. 2019 is that when it came out? I will take your word
- 9 for it if that is when it released. I think the portion
- of it that I appear in was filmed in 2017 or early 2018 or
- 11 something like that.
- 12 Q. And then you know that made its round on HBO;
- 13 correct?
- 14 A. Yes, an HBO documentary.
- 15 Q. And you know Mr. Lindell tried to do his own
- documentary and, in fact, he did in February of 2021;
- 17 correct?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. And you saw Absolute Proof.
- 20 A. I did watch Absolute Proof.
- 21 Q. And what was the -- in Absolute Proof -- I will not
- 22 lead you. What was it all about, tell us.
- 23 A. Absolute Proof -- the thesis of Absolute Proof was
- 24 that the 2020 election was stolen by some kind of hack,
- 25 probably from China, and that Mr. Lindell had "absolute

- 1 proof" that this happened.
- 2 MR. KACHOUROFF: At this time I would like to --
- 3 one moment, Your Honor.
- 4 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) That was relying on Dennis
- 5 Montgomery's data, according to you?
- 6 A. At least in part, yes.
- 7 Q. The next movie was Absolute Interference, or
- 8 Scientific Proof?
- 9 A. I couldn't tell you the sequence of them.
- 10 Q. What was the data these other documentaries were
- 11 based on?
- 12 A. They were largely based on the same data. They were
- 13 quoting other disreputable or incredible "experts." It
- 14 was largely more of the same, but I think the claims got
- 15 gradually more outlandish.
- 16 Q. You haven't seen Scientific Proof, which was
- 17 published in 2021, have you?
- 18 A. Sorry?
- 19 Q. You haven't seen Lindell's documentary entitled
- 20 Scientific Proof, in March of 2021?
- 21 A. I don't know if it is March of 2021. I reviewed
- 22 portions of all of the documentaries. And I don't know if
- I watched the others other than Absolute Proof in their
- 24 entirety. It is very repetitive.
- 25 Q. If you had seen it, you would know Scientific Proof

- 1 has nothing to do with Dennis Montgomery, does it?
- 2 MS. MORGAN: Objection, speculation, foundation.
- 3 THE COURT: Overruled.
- 4 You can answer the question, Dr. Halderman.
- 5 THE WITNESS: I don't know. They blend together in
- 6 my mind.
- 7 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) That second movie, Mr. Lindell
- 8 based everything on the cast-vote records, records he got
- 9 from secretaries of state; correct?
- 10 MS. MORGAN: Objection, foundation.
- 11 THE COURT: Sustained. He just testified he didn't
- 12 know, Mr. Kachouroff.
- 13 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Are you aware that Mr. Lindell
- 14 obtained cast-vote records from 1,100 counties?
- 15 A. Obtained himself?
- 16 Q. Are you aware of that?
- 17 A. I would have to take your word for it if that is
- 18 true. I don't know if that is true or not.
- 19 Q. Are you aware that Mr. Lindell obtained voter rolls
- from all of the states, and did his own canvassing in
- 21 those states?
- 22 A. I heard his testimony to that effect, but I don't
- 23 know if it is true or not.
- 24 Q. And you know he did the canvassing to try to validate
- 25 the machine data; correct?

- 1 MS. MORGAN: Objection, foundation.
- 2 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 3 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Are you aware he did canvassing
- 4 to validate the machine data?
- 5 MS. MORGAN: Objection.
- 6 THE COURT: Same. Sustained.
- 7 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) What do you know about the data
- 8 that Mr. Lindell relied upon for the second movie,
- 9 Scientific Proof?
- 10 A. As I have already said, the movies are blending
- 11 together in my head at this point, so I'm not sure that I
- 12 recall, sitting here on the stand, specifically the data
- 13 that he relied on.
- 14 Q. You know that Mr. Lindell to this day continues to
- push his desire to see all machines gone.
- 16 A. Yes, I do.
- 17 Q. And even though his candidate got into office, he is
- 18 still persisting in bashing the machine companies.
- 19 A. Still insisting on bashing machine companies?
- 20 Q. Getting rid of the voting machines.
- 21 A. Yes, I take that to be his position. I also hear he
- 22 doesn't -- he continues to maintain that the 2020 election
- 23 was stolen, and that Eric Coomer -- he continues to
- 24 maintain the truth of all of the statements involved in
- 25 this case, is my understanding.

- 1 Q. And your understanding comes from the attorneys at
- 2 this table.
- 3 A. From the testimony from -- his testimony that I
- 4 heard.
- 5 Q. You heard Mr. Lindell say that Eric Coomer rigged the
- 6 election.
- 7 A. I heard him say that he maintains the truth of all of
- 8 the statements that he made, which is what I just
- 9 answered.
- 10 Q. Did he make a statement about Eric Coomer
- 11 specifically?
- 12 A. He certainly implied that Eric Coomer was involved in
- 13 rigging the election. He called him a traitor. He said
- 14 that he was responsible for the greatest crime in history.
- 15 You have heard -- we heard the statements.
- 16 Q. You called Eric Coomer a man of principle, did you
- 17 not?
- 18 A. Yes, I did.
- 19 Q. And you stated that he shared your goal of protecting
- 20 election integrity; correct?
- 21 A. Yes. And I continue to believe that.
- 22 Q. You first met Dr. Coomer on February 2, 2019. You
- 23 may recall in your report you said it occurred at a vendor
- 24 booth during a conference.
- 25 A. I don't know if that is the date or not, but I did

- 1 first meet him at a conference.
- 2 Q. And he introduced himself to you at that conference,
- 3 did he not?
- 4 A. Yes, that's true.
- 5 Q. And that was a brief interaction with Dr. Coomer.
- 6 A. We had a conversation about -- focused on election
- 7 technology for a while. But it was, you know, less than
- 8 an hour. I don't recall how long.
- 9 Q. And the only other time you interacted with him was
- 10 during court proceedings in the federal case, Curling v.
- 11 Raffensperger; yes?
- 12 A. Yes. I was impressed by the integrity of his
- 13 testimony there, too, where he admitted to various
- 14 problems, but voiced an attitude of wanting continuous
- improvement, which is, in fact, the right attitude to have
- if you are building any kind of technology.
- 17 Q. That occurred in September of 2020; correct?
- 18 A. Yes, I believe so.
- 19 Q. And like you said, you disagreed on technical matters
- 20 at that hearing; right?
- 21 A. Yes.
- 22 Q. You had not worked collaboratively with Dr. Coomer on
- any project at that time, had you?
- 24 A. We haven't worked collaboratively on any project.
- 25 Q. You have never audited any code he's written or

- 1 reviewed his technical implementation decisions; correct?
- 2 A. I have been a major critic of Dominion technology and
- 3 have certainly done a lot of work investigating it and
- 4 writing about real problems with it. I have been very
- 5 public about that. But that doesn't change my view of
- 6 Dr. Coomer. I think he really -- based on our
- 7 interactions, I think he absolutely wanted the same thing
- 8 that I do, which is to make sure that our elections have
- 9 integrity and that people can trust them.
- 10 Q. And you know that after that second meeting, you
- 11 reached out to him to assist with Antrim County; correct?
- 12 A. To assist with Antrim County? I don't recall that.
- 13 Q. I withdraw the question, I am sorry.
- 14 The court case in Michigan, you are aware of
- internal Dominion emails; correct?
- MS. MORGAN: Objection.
- 17 THE COURT: Counsel, approach.
- 18 (A bench conference is had.)
- 19 THE COURT: All right. Mr. Kachouroff.
- 20 MR. KACHOUROFF: It's impeachment, Your Honor. I
- 21 know it is highly unusual. He is aware of this because
- 22 this is his case, and Eric Coomer talks about him being "a
- 23 shill of the worst kind who flat out" --
- 24 THE COURT: How is that impeachment of
- 25 Dr. Halderman?

- 1 MR. KACHOUROFF: I am getting ready to show you.
- 2 That he is "a shill of the worst kind, and that he flat
- 3 out lies."
- 4 THE COURT: Objection, sustained.
- 5 (In the hearing of the jury.)
- 6 MR. KACHOUROFF: Your Honor, we are going to show
- 7 video 269, and co-counsel is aware of it.
- 8 THE COURT: I am sorry, stop. Has it been admitted
- 9 in evidence?
- 10 MR. KACHOUROFF: No, ma'am. We are trying to put
- 11 it up on the screen.
- 12 THE COURT: Does counsel know of it? How are we
- going to rule on the admissibility while it is being
- 14 played in open court?
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Can we approach?
- 16 (A bench conference is had.)
- 17 MS. MORGAN: I don't know what this is, Your Honor.
- MS. DEMASTER: May I? This was one of the two
- 19 exhibits from the Court's recent order, where the Court
- 20 said it could only be used in Dr. Halderman's testimony.
- 21 So it was clipped out as a separate exhibit. And so that
- 22 is -- 269 is the next number, I believe.
- 23 THE COURT: I am sorry, what exhibit is it
- 24 pertaining to?
- 25 MS. DEMASTER: Clip No. 231, the Court said this

- 1 particular clip could not be played with Mr. Lindell's
- 2 testimony but could be clipped out separately for
- 3 Dr. Halderman's testimony.
- 4 THE COURT: For impeachment purposes.
- 5 MS. DEMASTER: Yes.
- 6 THE COURT: What are you impeaching him on with
- 7 respect to this video? What statement has he now made as
- 8 part of his testimony here that you are impeaching him
- 9 with respect to this video?
- 10 MS. DEMASTER: Dr. Halderman stated that
- 11 Mr. Lindell had a crazy theory that nobody believed that
- 12 China could ever hack an election. He says particularly
- in that video verbatim that China is one of the foreign
- 14 actors that absolutely could hack the election knowing the
- 15 vulnerability of the voting machines.
- 16 THE COURT: I actually need to see the evidence
- 17 that has come in and to see if that quote is said.
- MS. DEMASTER: It is from the Court's order.
- 19 THE COURT: I understand. I cannot rule on video
- 20 evidence in court. I felt like I was very clear about
- 21 this, Ms. DeMaster, that before you did this, and if there
- 22 is an objection to the admissibility, I need to view it.
- 23 I can't do it on the fly in front of the jury. So we are
- 24 going to have to take a recess, I will have to look at the
- 25 transcript, and then you all can make your argument. I

- 1 need to look at the video, then you can make your
- 2 argument, then I can make an educated ruling.
- 3 (In the hearing of the jury.)
- 4 THE COURT: Ladies and gentlemen of the jury, we
- 5 are going to be on our afternoon break early today because
- 6 there is a ruling I need to make. Just be ready to go in
- 7 about 15 minutes. I give you your normal admonition, and
- 8 have a good afternoon break.
- 9 (Outside the presence of the jury.)
- 10 THE COURT: All right. Thank you. I will need a
- 11 copy of the clip through email or some other mechanism so
- 12 I can review it.
- MS. DEMASTER: I am sending that now, and will copy
- 14 opposing counsel.
- 15 THE COURT: Ms. DeMaster, since you weren't here
- 16 this morning, you need to formally enter your appearance
- so we can get you on the minutes.
- 18 MS. DEMASTER: I apologize. Jennifer DeMaster for
- 19 the defendant, Mike Lindell, My Pillow, and Frankspeech.
- 20 (A break is taken from 2:48 p.m. to 3:04 p.m.)
- 21 THE COURT: Thank you. Please be seated.
- 22 All right. Back on the record. Any continuing
- 23 objection with respect to these clips?
- MS. MORGAN: Yes, Your Honor. Under 403 and 613,
- 25 and I am going to go backwards, I apologize, but they are

- 1 related objections. I don't believe that this is proper
- 2 impeachment evidence because Dr. Halderman has not
- 3 testified inconsistent with his statements that are in the
- 4 video clips.
- 5 Moreover, I'm also asserting a 403 objection
- 6 because there is a -- the risk of misleading the jury and
- 7 confusing the issues substantially outweighs any probative
- 8 value to these clips. From the clips, themselves, it is
- 9 not clear the date range of the statements, what voting
- 10 systems or machines that are being referred to in the
- 11 video, so it doesn't move the needle on any of the issues
- in front of the jury, because I think if he is given an
- opportunity to explain, these clips are from the 2016,
- 14 2017 range and are addressing machines that were not
- widely used in the 2020 election.
- 16 THE COURT: All right, Mr. Kachouroff.
- 17 MR. KACHOUROFF: Judge, as you may recall, we not
- only raised the impeachment factor, this was part of our
- 19 affirmative defense with respect to what Mr. Lindell knew
- 20 at the time, what he believed. This comes out of the
- 21 movie Absolute Interference. It is not very long, and I
- 22 would submit it is not taken out of context. It is
- 23 basically what -- you gave us the clip, and Dr. Halderman
- 24 said that Mr. Lindell quoted disreputable people in the
- 25 documentaries. And he admitted he didn't see the others,

- 1 so I want to be able to show this clip.
- 2 THE COURT: I will allow you to impeach him with
- 3 the clips. I am not going to allow them to be admitted in
- 4 evidence.
- 5 MR. KACHOUROFF: Okay. Will the jury be seeing the
- 6 clip?
- 7 THE COURT: The jury can see the clip, but it won't
- 8 go back to the jury.
- 9 MR. KACHOUROFF: That is fine.
- 10 Your Honor, may I broach one other housekeeping
- 11 matter?
- 12 THE COURT: Yes.
- 13 MR. KACHOUROFF: In order to streamline this and to
- 14 get us to the finish line, we have Exhibit 53, which was a
- 15 text from Dr. Coomer between he and his brother. It is
- 16 where he said, "I would love to see that clown, too." He
- 17 authenticated it on the stand, it is stipulated to, but I
- am pretty certain that we did not move to admit.
- And rather than call Dr. Coomer up to the stand and
- 20 ask to admit it, I would ask the Court consider allowing
- 21 us to admit it right here and right now, because it was
- 22 already taken care of. I asked my opposing counsel, and
- 23 they objected to that.
- 24 THE COURT: I don't actually remember it being
- 25 admitted.

- 1 MR. CAIN: What number?
- 2 THE COURT: 53. It is stipulated. You are not
- 3 planning to use it with this witness, though.
- 4 MR. KACHOUROFF: No, no, no. It should have been
- 5 admitted with Dr. Coomer, but I don't want to recall
- 6 Dr. Coomer in my case for that purpose.
- 7 MR. CAIN: If this is stipulated, that is fine.
- 8 THE COURT: 53, right?
- 9 MR. KACHOUROFF: Say it again?
- 10 THE COURT: Exhibit 53?
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Yes, Your Honor.
- 12 THE COURT: So we can admit that out of order.
- 13 (Exhibit No. 53 is admitted.)
- 14 THE COURT: And I assume that means you will not be
- 15 recalling Dr. Coomer.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Correct.
- 17 THE COURT: All right.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: I wanted to do an offer of proof
- 19 with respect to the exhibit the Court already denied and
- 20 make it a part of record, obviously, not admitted for
- 21 purposes of evidence. I conferred with opposing counsel,
- they don't have any objection.
- 23 THE COURT: All right. You can make the offer of
- 24 proof.
- 25 MR. KACHOUROFF: Okay. If allowed to put this

- 1 document into evidence, we would show that Dr. Halderman
- 2 knew of this because it was filed in his case. It is also
- 3 an admission by a party opponent, Dr. Coomer, who accuses
- 4 Dr. Halderman of being "a shill and somebody who flat out
- 5 lies." A very unusual case where you have my opponent
- 6 impeaching his own expert. But I believe this is fairly
- 7 admissible for that purpose.
- 8 And I understand the Court's ruling, I am making an
- 9 offer of proof, I am not asking the Court to change its
- 10 mind. So I would offer this as part of the court record.
- 11 THE COURT: All right.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: We can mark it as an exhibit, just
- 13 not admitted, or however you want to handle it.
- 14 THE COURT: We can mark it as an Exhibit. I quess
- 15 that would be 270, but it is not admitted.
- 16 (Exhibit No. 270 is refused.)
- 17 MR. KACHOUROFF: At the risk of --
- 18 THE COURT: If you are asking me to reconsider, the
- 19 reconsideration is denied. You had an opportunity to make
- 20 your objection, you preserved it, you made the offer of
- 21 proof.
- MR. DUANE: If I may be heard.
- THE COURT: No.
- 24 MR. DUANE: Not reconsideration, just to request a
- 25 clarification.

- 1 THE COURT: One attorney argues an issue.
- 2 MR. KACHOUROFF: The clarification, Judge, is we
- 3 would like to recall Dr. Eric Coomer to the stand, and
- 4 would the Court permit us asking him about that? I
- 5 realize it is prejudicial.
- 6 THE COURT: No. I already ruled on 403 grounds
- 7 that it is inadmissible under 403.
- 8 MR. KACHOUROFF: Understood, Your Honor.
- 9 MR. DUANE: Thank you.
- 10 MS. MORGAN: Very briefly, Your Honor. If this is
- 11 going to be made part of the court record, we would ask
- 12 for level 1 restriction. As clearly demonstrated in the
- documents, it is marked "confidential." It has Dominion's
- 14 Bates numbers on it.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Your Honor, it is not
- 16 confidential, it is public record, and Dominion has
- 17 already released it from any confidentiality.
- 18 THE COURT: We will restrict it until we have an
- 19 opportunity to adjudicate a motion to restrict.
- 20 So, Ms. Morgan, to the extent that you think it
- 21 should remain restricted, you know the Court's local rules
- 22 with respect to filing motions to restrict. You need to
- 23 restrict it until that time, because once we unrestrict
- 24 it, you can't get the cat back. You know how those rules
- 25 operate.

- 1 MS. MORGAN: Yes, Your Honor, we will do so.
- 2 THE COURT: Are we all ready?
- 3 MR. KACHOUROFF: I am ready, Your Honor.
- 4 THE COURT: Let me get a time estimate. I was
- 5 hopeful we would get to closing today, but given the time,
- 6 it doesn't seem like we are going to get to closings
- 7 today. How much more time do you think you have with this
- 8 witness, Mr. Kachouroff?
- 9 MR. KACHOUROFF: After this video clip, I know
- 10 Dr. Halderman will be relieved I am done. And then after
- 11 him, 15 -- my side would be 15 to 20 minutes with Peter
- 12 Kent.
- 13 THE COURT: So plaintiff's counsel has 12 minutes
- 14 left from this morning, as I calculate, for a redirect of
- 15 Dr. Halderman. Then you have 15 to 20 minutes with your
- 16 expert.
- 17 MR. KACHOUROFF: Yes. I will have three questions
- of Dr. Halderman, but not many. I promise I will keep it
- 19 short.
- THE COURT: Okay. And then there will be, I guess,
- 21 some cross. So given that, and given the length of the
- 22 jury instructions, it doesn't make sense to me to charge
- 23 the jury until tomorrow morning, and then go into
- 24 closings.
- 25 Does that make sense to everybody? I just don't

- 1 see how we are going to get through everything that is
- 2 left today and not hold the jury over past 5 o'clock.
- 3 All right. Madam deputy.
- 4 (In the presence of the jury.)
- 5 THE COURT: Thank you. Please be seated.
- 6 Dr. Halderman, I remind you, you are still under
- 7 oath.
- 8 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 9 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Dr. Halderman, I have a few
- 10 quick questions. I am not asking you to speculate here on
- 11 the amount or whether the ultimate result was changed, but
- 12 you would concede, would you not, that given the very
- 13 serious vulnerabilities that you have raised, that there
- 14 was some fraud -- there could have been some fraud?
- 15 MS. MORGAN: Objection. Can we approach?
- 16 THE COURT: Yes.
- 17 (A bench conference is had.)
- 18 MS. MORGAN: I have a few objections. The question
- is extremely vague, so I think I am objecting under 403,
- 20 but there may be some misleading of the jury. I also
- 21 think this was asked and answered.
- 22 THE COURT: I am going to overrule the objection as
- 23 to asked and answered, but I am going to sustain the
- 24 objection as to form.
- 25 (In the hearing of the jury.)

- 1 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) I will rephrase the question.
- 2 And we are talking about specifically the 2020 election.
- 3 I am not asking you to speculate, like I said before,
- 4 about the amount or the ultimate result or whether the
- 5 ultimate result was changed. But you would agree that
- 6 given very serious vulnerabilities -- those are your words
- 7 that you raised -- that there was the possibility of some
- 8 hacking?
- 9 A. My work is all about the possibility of future
- 10 hacking, but that's very, very different from there being
- any evidence that hacking occurred or that that hacking
- was sufficient to change the election outcome, which seems
- to be the central premise of all of Mr. Lindell's films.
- 14 Q. He also said that "Dominion, you failed." Do you
- 15 remember that phrase?
- 16 A. Pardon? Can you repeat?
- 17 Q. Mr. Lindell said, that "You did your best, Dominion,
- 18 you failed."
- 19 A. "You did your best," pardon?
- 20 Q. "You failed," meaning he was referring to Dominion
- 21 when he said, "you failed"?
- 22 A. I didn't hear the full quote. I am sorry, I am not
- 23 trying to throw you off.
- 24 Q. You are not. It is okay. Do you recall that quote?
- 25 A. I didn't hear the full quote yet.

- 1 Q. Okay.
- 2 A. I only heard the word "Dominion" and "you failed." I
- 3 am just having trouble hearing you.
- 4 Q. I was taking those four words, "Dominion, you did
- 5 your best, you failed."
- 6 A. Okay.
- 7 Q. So he was referring to whatever he was referring to,
- 8 but the idea was that if there was any hacking, they
- 9 failed.
- 10 MS. MORGAN: Object.
- 11 THE COURT: Sustained as to form.
- 12 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Do you recall what Mr. Lindell
- was referring to with those words?
- 14 MS. MORGAN: Objection, speculation. Can we
- 15 approach?
- 16 THE COURT: You can approach.
- 17 (A bench conference is had.)
- 18 THE COURT: Mr. Kachouroff, what is the basis of
- 19 you excerpting those words that are not a full quote of
- the alleged defamatory statement by Mr. Lindell?
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Because he said Mr. Lindell
- 22 claimed that China hacked the election through Dominion.
- 23 If Dominion "failed," they obviously didn't hack.
- 24 THE COURT: That is not how I interpret the
- 25 statement. You are mischaracterizing the defamatory

- 1 statement, which is up to the jury to determine.
- 2 MR. KACHOUROFF: Sorry, that is what I interpreted
- 3 it as saying.
- 4 MS. MORGAN: If he wants to play 185 again for the
- 5 witness, I would be fine with that.
- 6 MR. KACHOUROFF: I am not interested in doing that.
- 7 (In the hearing of the jury.)
- 8 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 9 MR. KACHOUROFF: Your Honor, we are going to play
- 10 that video, and that will conclude my examination.
- 11 THE COURT: All right.
- 12 (Video recording played in open court.)
- 13 MR. KACHOUROFF: Just for clarification, Your
- 14 Honor, this is a clip from one of Mike's documentaries.
- 15 THE COURT: Do you have a question?
- MR. KACHOUROFF: No, that's --
- 17 THE COURT: You have to have a question,
- 18 Mr. Kachouroff.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: I am sorry, Your Honor, one
- 20 moment.
- 21 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Dr. Halderman, you said all of
- 22 Mike's documentaries had disreputable people. Do you
- 23 recall that?
- 24 A. All of them do have disreputable people.
- 25 Q. But you are not disreputable.

- 1 A. Here is another example of him taking my work out of
- 2 context and selectively quoting what I said. It is back
- 3 to what I started with at the beginning of my testimony.
- 4 The science on elections is about there are real
- 5 vulnerabilities we have to worry about and take policy
- 6 steps and corrective action to prevent.
- 7 Most importantly, if you had played -- bothered --
- 8 if Mike Lindell had bothered to examine the entire talk
- 9 from probably 2017 or so that that excerpt came from, he
- 10 would have seen that my point was that we needed at the
- 11 time to get rid of outdated voting machines, to have
- 12 paper, and have auditing.
- In the 2020 election, in the critical states, we
- 14 had paper and we had auditing. My actual point in that
- 15 talk undercuts Mike Lindell's theory, his insistent theory
- 16 that the 2020 election was hacked. So I'm not quite sure
- 17 what point you are trying to make in showing this,
- 18 Mr. Kachouroff.
- 19 The science is that there are vulnerabilities and
- 20 there are steps we can take to protect our elections. The
- 21 science fiction -- Mike Lindell's science fiction is that
- 22 there is evidence that the election was hacked and somehow
- 23 it is Eric Coomer's fault.
- 24 Q. When you say "hacked," you mean the result was
- 25 changed, not just --

- 1 A. That the 2020 election was stolen and that Eric
- 2 Coomer is a traitor, that is the crazy town,
- 3 Mr. Kachouroff, that is the science fiction. And I am
- 4 appalled that Mike Lindell chose to selectively quote my
- 5 work in order to back up those baseless theories, and that
- 6 he didn't bother -- was able to go find these old video
- 7 clips, he didn't bother to ask me or to see anything that
- 8 I had written that was widely publicized in 2020 that
- 9 undercut his theory.
- 10 It is really a very selective quotation. He is
- 11 very happy to quote to me when it confirms his pre-formed
- 12 conception, but he's apparently not open to considering
- 13 the evidence that he may be wrong or his data may be
- 14 completely fabricated. That his -- that the people who he
- 15 is bringing on with their theories in his movies may not
- be credible or may have already been debunked.
- 17 He is not open to that, but he is open to going and
- 18 finding old selective portions of my work to back up his
- 19 theories. I am not sure what point you are trying to
- 20 make.
- 21 Q. You said, in your words in the video, and correct me
- 22 if I am wrong, "I'm worried about 2020."
- 23 A. I was worried about 2020. We are very lucky in some
- 24 ways that 2020 turned out the way it did; that we had
- 25 paper and we had audits in all of the closest states.

- 1 Q. Except audits that weren't completed in Michigan;
- 2 right.
- 3 A. Audits had been completed in all of those states.
- 4 Audits were going to be completed and had been announced
- 5 in all of those states. Audits that had already been
- 6 completed when Mike Lindell, even his first movie, was
- 7 aired, so --
- 8 Q. Even though Professor Stark disagrees with you about
- 9 the audit in Georgia.
- 10 A. The audit in Georgia wasn't perfect, but so what?
- 11 This undercuts Mike Lindell's theories. And I haven't
- 12 heard Mike Lindell propose, right, any connection between
- 13 the limitations of that audit and his theories that the
- 14 election was hacked through Dominion and some crazy --
- 15 excuse me, and some nationwide hack from China, any of
- 16 these things.
- 17 Q. Do you allow for the possibility that that was
- something he believed in 2021 but not in 2022, or '23 or
- 19 '24?
- 20 A. His own testimony is that he stands by everything he
- 21 said. I have no reason to believe that Mike Lindell has
- 22 changed his views that the 2020 election was stolen
- 23 through a massive hack from China or that Eric Coomer was
- 24 somehow quilty as part of that.
- 25 Q. He never said he stood by Joe Oltmann or Tina Peters,

- 1 did he?
- 2 A. He's never said anything to the contrary, either.
- 3 Q. And you are making him guilty by association with
- 4 these people; correct?
- 5 MS. MORGAN: Objection.
- 6 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 7 MR. KACHOUROFF: I have nothing further, Your
- 8 Honor.
- 9 THE COURT: All right. Ms. Morgan.
- 10 Do you want my courtroom deputy to give you a
- 11 warning?
- MS. MORGAN: I don't think I will get close, but I
- 13 guess I should ask for it anyway.
- 14 THE COURT: Madam deputy.
- 15 REDIRECT EXAMINATION
- 16 BY MS. MORGAN:
- 17 O. Dr. Halderman, I know you testified you weren't a
- 18 hundred percent on the exact date of when the Michigan
- 19 audit was finished. Do you know whether or not it was
- 20 finished before Mike Lindell's Cyber Symposium?
- 21 A. It absolutely was finished before the Cyber
- 22 Symposium.
- 23 Q. With respect to the issues you were questioned about
- 24 related to Alabama and some voters that are over age 100
- 25 on the rolls, do you know whether or not a voter in

- 1 Alabama has to present an identification card to vote?
- 2 A. I believe that is a requirement statewide in Alabama
- 3 to vote in person, you need ID. They are one of the
- 4 stricter states about voter identification.
- 5 Q. You were asked about the manner in which Mr. Lindell
- 6 has quoted some of your work. Is there any other
- 7 information that you would like the jury to have as far as
- 8 how Mr. Lindell has taken your work out of context?
- 9 A. Well, I think he's used my work -- he has used my
- 10 work and the science about election vulnerabilities to try
- 11 to make his theories sound plausible. But the science --
- 12 the science is about -- the science is about there being
- 13 vulnerabilities.
- 14 The facts that we have say nothing about an attack
- on 2020 because there just isn't any credible evidence
- 16 that that attack -- that an attack took place. So, I
- 17 mean, I have, myself, I have -- I think you have heard
- 18 several instances of this.
- 19 MR. KACHOUROFF: This calls for a narrative. I
- 20 want to object on that ground.
- 21 THE COURT: Overruled.
- 22 THE WITNESS: I think I have explained several
- instances where there were real occurrences of problems
- 24 with election systems after 2020 where I, myself,
- 25 investigated to find out, is this a problem we can explain

1 or is this something we can learn from, is it something

- 2 more sinister?
- 3 But, like that is how science works in real life.
- 4 We go, we investigate, we have an open mind about what is
- 5 the evidence, what does it tell us, what can't it tell us,
- 6 how do we make progress? That is not what Mr. Lindell was
- 7 doing when he was citing my work, when he was citing the
- 8 work of other scientists.
- 9 He wants to snip out pieces that are confirming the
- 10 beliefs he already had and not accepting any of the
- 11 limitations, the constraints of what that science tells
- 12 us, the defenses that I and other experts have been asking
- for, which in some cases were in place in critical states
- 14 in 2020.
- So that's what's very, very frustrating about that,
- 16 is at the end of the day he is using the work of
- 17 scientists to mislead people, to take them into this --
- 18 MR. KACHOUROFF: Objection, Your Honor.
- 19 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 20 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) At one point during the questioning
- 21 by defense counsel about your opinions in the Curling
- 22 case, I heard you say that your biggest concern was the
- 23 casting of doubt on the integrity of U.S. elections. Can
- 24 you explain what you meant by that, and why that was your
- 25 biggest concern?

- 1 A. What I wrote in my expert report for the Curling case
- 2 was that these vulnerabilities -- and we've talked a
- 3 little bit about their ballot marking devices, and that
- 4 those vulnerabilities raised the possibility that certain
- 5 close elections could be -- could potentially be targeted
- 6 in a certain way under certain conditions.
- 7 But what I wrote in my report was that there was a
- 8 possibility that vulnerabilities could be exploited.
- 9 There was a near certainty that people would use the fact
- 10 that these vulnerabilities existed to discredit election
- 11 results in Georgia and to claim that elections had been
- 12 stolen in Georgia.
- And I think that's the theme of how we are seeing
- 14 vulnerability information misused to lead science fiction
- 15 in the work of Mr. Lindell. Jumping to the conclusion
- 16 because something -- there is a technical -- there is a
- 17 technical fault with the system, then therefore we can --
- 18 MR. KACHOUROFF: Judge, I am going to object again.
- 19 THE COURT: The objection is sustained.
- 20 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) Why is that so important? Why does
- 21 it matter whether or not there is public trust in the
- 22 integrity of U.S. elections?
- 23 A. Gosh, elections are --
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Objection, Your Honor, this is
- 25 outside of the scope.

- 1 THE COURT: Sustained.
- 2 Q. (BY MS. MORGAN) With respect to the specific
- 3 statements published by the defendants in this case, what
- 4 are your concerns with respect to whether or not those
- 5 undermine trust in U.S. elections?
- 6 A. I think that the statements that are at issue in this
- 7 case about Eric Coomer, about Dominion, these are leading
- 8 people to be very confused.
- 9 MR. KACHOUROFF: Objection. Again, Your Honor,
- 10 outside the scope, and he is also not answering.
- 11 THE COURT: Again, counsel, if you are going to
- make more than a word or two objection, you need to
- 13 approach.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Sorry.
- 15 THE COURT: Approach.
- 16 (A bench conference is had.)
- 17 THE COURT: All right. So, I don't actually find
- 18 what he already said objectionable, but he sounded like he
- 19 was going to continue on, that is why I entertained the
- 20 objection, Mr. Kachouroff.
- 21 But, Ms. Morgan, I think easiest way to remedy this
- 22 is ask him another question, if you have one, or complete
- 23 your examination.
- MS. MORGAN: Okay.
- 25 (In the hearing of the jury.)

- 1 MS. MORGAN: I have no further questions for this
- 2 witness.
- 3 THE COURT: Dr. Halderman, you may step down.
- 4 THE WITNESS: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 5 THE COURT: All right. Plaintiff's counsel, any
- 6 further witnesses?
- 7 MR. CAIN: No, Your Honor.
- 8 THE COURT: All right. Defense counsel, are you
- 9 ready to proceed?
- 10 MR. KACHOUROFF: Yes, Your Honor. We would call
- 11 Peter Kent.
- 12 **PETER KENT**
- having been first duly sworn, testified as follows:
- 14 THE WITNESS: I do.
- 15 COURTROOM DEPUTY: Please be seated.
- 16 Please state your name, and spell your first and
- 17 last name for the record.
- THE WITNESS: Peter Kent. P-E-T-E-R K-E-N-T.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: One moment, Your Honor.
- 20 THE COURT: All right.
- 21 DIRECT EXAMINATION
- 22 BY MR. KACHOUROFF:
- 23 Q. Mr. Kent, good afternoon. Would you introduce
- 24 yourself to the jury.
- 25 A. Yeah. My name is Peter Kent. What more do you want

- 1 me to say?
- 2 Q. Tell us a little bit about your background,
- 3 education.
- 4 A. So my education actually is pretty much irrelevant.
- 5 I have a degree in geography and geology from almost half
- 6 a century ago. But I have been working in the computer
- 7 field since 1979, and I have worked on a lot of different
- 8 things over the years.
- 9 I have worked on originally using computer
- 10 equipment on oil rigs, and then helping to design systems,
- 11 design and use interfaces. And we have a slide here now,
- 12 that is me in, I think, 1981, on an oil rig. I helped
- 13 test systems, I helped design these new systems for the
- 14 oil field.
- But over the years I have done a lot more. I have
- 16 written a lot of books about technology, probably around
- 17 65 books. I wrote The Complete Idiot's Guide to the
- 18 Internet in 1993, seven editions of that book. More
- 19 recently I wrote Bitcoin for Dummies. In between I have
- 20 written numerous books about doing business online.
- 21 Essentially seven editions of SEO for Dummies. I think we
- 22 heard a little bit about SEOs today.
- 23 Q. That means search engine optimization.
- 24 A. Search engine optimization. I wrote a book on PPC,
- 25 pay-per-click advertising, which we heard from Mr. Bania

- 1 yesterday. I started a dotcom. I have done a lot of
- 2 consulting over the years. I consulted for Amazon on
- 3 certain optimization issues. Zillow. Lonely Planet.
- 4 Literally hundreds of small- to medium-sized companies.
- 5 Q. And you are being offered today as a reach expert.
- 6 A. Yeah. You guys are using the term "reach." I think
- of myself, one aspect of what I do is related to social
- 8 media. And so "reach" is we are talking about how far a
- 9 message can travel, in effect, on social media. And so I
- 10 have been involved in social media since 1984, when it
- 11 wasn't even called social media back in those days. So I
- have been in social media, what is that, 41 years.
- 13 Q. Okay. And what was your assignment in this case?
- 14 A. So I was asked to look at statements, primarily on
- social media, although a lot of my examination ended up on
- finding messaging on TV and magazine and newspaper and so
- 17 on. But to look at messaging regarding Dr. Coomer,
- 18 starting with the election, within a day or two of the
- 19 election in 2020, up until May the 8th of 2021.
- 20 Q. You mean May '9?
- 21 A. Well, the day before. May the 9th was the first time
- 22 Mr. Lindell made a statement about Dr. Cooper [sic], and I
- 23 was asked to go up until that point.
- 24 MR. KACHOUROFF: Your Honor, I tender Peter Kent as
- 25 a reach expert and social media expert.

- 1 THE COURT: Any objection?
- 2 MR. BELLER: No objection.
- 3 THE COURT: So qualified.
- 4 Q. (BY MR. KACHOUROFF) Okay. So the scope was the six
- 5 month -- approximate six-month period, November 3, 2020,
- 6 to May 9, 2021.
- 7 A. Correct.
- 8 Q. We will go to the next slide. Your methodology.
- 9 Could you explain to the jury what you did?
- 10 A. So Mr. Bania discussed yesterday how he investigated
- 11 social media, because he was starting from the point at
- 12 which I stopped, or actually a few days before I stopped.
- 13 But he was doing it to a great degree manually, as he
- 14 testified yesterday. I was, too, I was following leads
- manually and spent a lot of time traveling from site to
- 16 site doing a lot of Google searches, watching how these
- messages traveled.
- Mr. Lindell's attorneys also hired a firm called
- 19 SMI Aware, who also did some research, and they came back
- 20 with their own data, which sort of overlapped my data to
- 21 some degree, but also added a lot of extra data.
- I wanted to use Brandwatch. You heard Mr. Bania
- 23 talk about Brandwatch yesterday, and I had his report -- I
- 24 had been given Mr. Bania's report. He wrote his report
- 25 before I wrote mine, and I realized he used Brandwatch. I

- 1 wanted to use it myself, but they wanted a lot more money
- 2 than the attorneys would budget.
- 3 Q. Okay. And let's go right to the timeline. You said
- 4 you start on November 9, 2020, we will ask you about that.
- 5 But November 9 through May 8, 2021, right, that is your
- 6 scope?
- 7 A. Yes.
- 8 Q. And Mr. Bania didn't focus on that, he focused on May
- 9 9 forward; correct?
- 10 A. Well, he actually started at May 3.
- 11 Q. May 3?
- 12 A. He started May 3. I ended May 8.
- 13 Q. Okay. And can you explain the timeline to us, what
- 14 you are doing here.
- 15 A. So the narrative about Dr. Coomer began on November
- 16 the 9th, 2020, within days of the election. Mr. Bania's
- 17 report started a year -- sorry, 6 months later, started on
- 18 May the 3rd. So I felt that was a little bit misleading
- if one didn't understand the full picture reading
- 20 Mr. Bania's report. It is misleading because it is taken
- 21 out of context.
- 22 Again, his narrative begins on May 3, 2021, whereas
- 23 my narrative, or the actual story of how this information
- 24 about Dr. Coomer was spread, the actual story began on
- 25 November 9th of the year before, and it began with Joe

- 1 Oltmann's statement. And I believe -- I wasn't here at
- 2 the time, but I believe he testified here a few days ago,
- 3 perhaps.
- 4 Q. Correct. And this next slide is about Dr. Coomer's
- 5 reputation. You note he was in hiding, by his testimony,
- 6 November 23rd or earlier.
- 7 A. Yes. So Dr. Coomer, himself, I believe used the term
- 8 "destroyed." That his reputation had been destroyed by, I
- 9 think, around January of 2021. The National Public Radio
- 10 reported that Dr. Coomer was in hiding by at least
- 11 November 23rd. I don't know the exact date, but that
- 12 certainly is what they reported, and other news media
- 13 reports the same thing.
- 14 Q. Next slide, you have other examples.
- 15 A. I do. So as I traveled through the social media, I
- 16 kept a list. These are taken straight out of my report.
- 17 I had a dozen pages -- not five, but a dozen pages, line
- 18 after line of these things. And so we can see November
- 19 15th, Dr. Coomer was mentioned on the FOX News TV
- 20 broadcast. Rudy Giuliani was being interviewed. He
- 21 didn't name him, but he told the story. Michelle
- 22 Malkin --
- 23 Q. Do you have any idea how many views FOX News would
- 24 have been compared to social media?
- 25 A. Unfortunately I had no way. I had no data showing me

- 1 how many viewers would see a particular program.
- 2 Q. In your professional experience, would it be larger
- 3 than social media?
- 4 A. I say -- I would assume so, but that is out of my
- 5 scope, out of my are area of expertise. I don't know for
- 6 sure. These are the things I picked up as I was traveling
- 7 around searching for these things or following these
- 8 leads, I would find all sorts of things; people Tweeting.
- 9 The story ending up on TV, ending up on radio and
- 10 podcasts, so on.
- So Michelle Malkin, the first one, as you pointed
- out, we don't know how many people saw that. The second
- one, well, we know that Michelle Malkin at the time had
- 14 perhaps 2 million followers. I call it "possible readers"
- 15 here, but in a sense with social media, social media
- 16 presents the possibility that if you have a million
- followers, that is a million people who might pop in and
- 18 see your Tweet or your post, but might not, as well. But
- 19 also other people can be seeing it who are not actually
- 20 following.
- 21 Q. There is no way to tell whether someone looked at it
- for 10 seconds or 10 minutes.
- 23 A. Correct. Mr. Bania made this point yesterday; there
- 24 is no way to get absolutely rock solid numbers. But we
- 25 can gather numbers like re-Tweets, guotes, likes, views,

- 1 and so on, but there is no way to get an absolute solid
- 2 crisp number.
- 3 Q. Moving on, November 23-24.
- 4 A. Yeah, some more example. So still in November we are
- 5 still more than five months from Mr. Lindell's first
- 6 statement, the Gateway Pundit. We actually had traffic
- 7 data. So Gateway Pundit had a website, and Mr. Bania was
- 8 talking about these traffic statistics you can get from
- 9 websites where you can see how many people visited a site,
- 10 how many times a page was loaded into a browser, this sort
- 11 of thing.
- 12 And Gateway Pundit provided that data to us. So
- 13 these numbers, it shows that this particular first
- 14 article, it mentioned Dr. Coomer, it was seen 149,000.
- 15 149,000 page views. So that's 149,000 times that
- 16 somebody's browser somewhere loaded that page. It also
- 17 shows us 121,000 readers, so -- or visitors really, the
- data files would show. That means 121,000 people saw that
- 19 page, but 149,000 times. So some of these people came
- 20 back and saw it a second time.
- 21 Q. In November of '24, we see One America News Network
- 22 interview Joe Oltmann.
- 23 A. That's right. So, again, the story is spreading, and
- 24 we haven't even left 2020 yet. So, again, more than six
- 25 months before Mr. Lindell said anything, One America News

- 1 Network interviewed Joe Oltmann again. And so I don't
- 2 know, again, I don't have perfect data, I don't know how
- 3 often that was seen on One America News Network, I have no
- 4 idea. But it was posted to YouTube, and YouTube reported
- 5 that it was seen 1.6 million times.
- 6 Q. I want to move to the next slide. This is a profile
- 7 of Eric Trump.
- 8 A. This is Eric. So Eric Trump tweeted about Eric
- 9 Coomer. And what is the date here? November. This is
- 10 November 17. So, again, we haven't even entered 2021 yet.
- 11 Eric Trump had 4.2 million followers. Now today on X, as
- 12 they call it now, posts show "views." It will tell you
- how many times a post has been viewed. At this time they
- 14 didn't have that feature, they didn't report it, so I have
- 15 no way of directly knowing how many views. But what I did
- 16 was I extrapolated.
- 17 I found a more recent Tweet from Eric Trump, and I
- 18 looked at how many -- I think I was basing it on "likes,"
- and we have 23,000 "likes." Then I figured out the ratio
- 20 between "likes" and "views" on this more recent post, and
- 21 I went back and calculated -- and I calculated with this,
- this post may have been seen 1.2 million times.
- 23 Q. Okay. Then this figure.
- 24 A. This is a quick summary. There is a lot more, by the
- 25 way. And I have my report here, it has been 2 years since

- 1 I wrote this, so I have the report here. I can find more.
- There are other examples, such as Donald Trump
- 3 re-Tweeted. He didn't write a Tweet, himself, but he
- 4 re-Tweeted a message -- or three different messages. It
- 5 was at the time a Twitter -- a Twitter account for Team
- 6 Trump, and three times Team Trump Tweeted out a message
- 7 about Dr. Coomer. I think Team Trump had 1 or 2 million
- 8 followers.
- 9 But Donald Trump then re-Tweeted that post. At the
- 10 time Donald Trump had something like 89 million followers.
- 11 So I don't know what the number is, I haven't calculated
- 12 it, but it could be millions upon millions of people who
- 13 saw those three Tweets from the President, from Mr. Trump.
- 14 Q. The bottom line, if we are looking at the total
- 15 number of views, including extrapolated views, we are
- looking at what, roughly 40, 45 million?
- 17 A. It is hard to tell. This is a summary I did in the
- 18 report, and I have to go all of the way up to May the 8th,
- 19 what had I found? These are the sorts of things I found.
- 20 Combined video views, ones I could measure, were 9
- 21 million. The Tweets, the "likes" were 313,000, which I
- 22 extrapolated again using this new data that Twitter -- X
- currently, provides the "views" data, and I calculated 30
- 24 to 37 million potential views.
- 25 We have got Gateway Pundit, 2.3 million page views.

- 1 The TV broadcast, I don't know the numbers. I know there
- 2 were at least eight TV broadcasts talking about
- 3 Dr. Coomer. There were probably many others I am not
- 4 aware of, but there were at least eight on CNN and OAN and
- 5 so on. I don't know the numbers.
- 6 Magazine and newspaper articles, I believe The New
- 7 York Times mentioned Dr. Coomer. So, again, it is hard to
- 8 get a solid number for how many people saw all this, but
- 9 it is undoubtedly in the dozens or scores of millions.
- 10 Q. And at the bottom line here, there are tens of
- 11 millions of views and listens to the statements about
- 12 Dr. Coomer before Lindell mentioned him.
- 13 A. Yes. This is all before Mr. Lindell said anything
- 14 about Dr. Coomer.
- 15 MR. KACHOUROFF: I have nothing further. I pass
- 16 the witness.
- 17 THE COURT: All right. Mr. Beller.
- 18 MR. BELLER: Thank you, Your Honor.
- 19 CROSS-EXAMINATION
- 20 **BY MR. BELLER:**
- 21 Q. Good afternoon, Mr. Kent.
- 22 A. Good afternoon.
- 23 Q. So, Mr. Kent, I want to start the same place that
- 24 Mr. Kachouroff started off, that is with your background a
- 25 little bit, okay. Fair to say over the course of your

- 1 career you have had a few different jobs or a few
- 2 different careers; right?
- 3 A. Yes. They kind of overlap and merge.
- 4 Q. Sure. And so you did, I think, mention to the jury
- 5 that you wrote The Complete Idiot's Guide to the Internet;
- 6 right?
- 7 A. Correct.
- 8 Q. And that was in 1993.
- 9 A. The first edition. The seventh was in 2000.
- 10 Q. Understood. I will stick with 1993 for just a
- 11 moment, okay. In 1993, you would agree with me that there
- were about 200 websites.
- 13 A. That is the number I typically use, yes.
- 14 Q. Yeah. And now, of course, this is after your job as,
- 15 I think, you call it mud blogging; is that right?
- 16 A. Yeah. Back in the late '70s I was a mud blogger.
- 17 Q. It has to do with sort of oil exploration.
- 18 A. It does. But we use computer equipment to monitor
- 19 conditions on the oil rigs, partly to figure out what you
- are drilling through, but also to understand how to drill
- 21 safely and quickly.
- 22 Q. After you wrote, The Complete Idiot's Guide to the
- 23 Internet, you started a publishing company.
- 24 A. I did.
- 25 Q. That was Top Floor Publishing; correct?

- 1 A. Correct.
- 2 Q. Then you built an e-commerce website to sell your
- 3 books through, your own website.
- 4 A. I did.
- 5 Q. You worked for a company called DNAML.
- 6 A. Yeah. I don't think they pronounce it that way, they
- 7 spell it out, D-N-A-M-L.
- 8 Q. That was a company building software for publishing
- 9 books, e-books.
- 10 A. Correct.
- 11 Q. And when you worked in that area, that was
- introducing publishers in New York and London; right?
- 13 A. New York, LA, London.
- 14 Q. Yes.
- 15 A. Uh-huh.
- 16 Q. Okay. Is that -- I am sorry, she doesn't have an
- "uh-huh." Is that a yes?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. All right. Then after that you did LeadNation.
- 20 A. That is one of the things I did. We missed a big
- 21 step, though.
- 22 Q. Understood. We are going through it.
- 23 A. Okay.
- 24 Q. LeadNation was creating websites for medical clinics;
- 25 is that correct?

- 1 A. Yes. Yes.
- 2 Q. Okay. You also started a company called BuyBak; is
- 3 that right?
- 4 A. I was sort of the second -- I didn't found it myself,
- 5 I worked with a close friend who started the company.
- 6 Q. Good. And that was selling used CDs, DVDs, video
- 7 games, laptops online.
- 8 A. Correct.
- 9 Q. Okay.
- 10 A. Through Amazon.
- 11 Q. Through Amazon. You eventually then started Peter
- 12 Kent Consulting, which is where you are currently working;
- 13 correct?
- 14 A. Correct.
- 15 Q. And one of the reasons you started Peter Kent
- 16 Consulting is because the companies you worked for started
- 17 collapsing under you?
- 18 A. That is true. So that was -- I had a dotcom during
- 19 the internet bubble, and when the bubble burst, the
- 20 company went with it.
- 21 Q. And at Peter Kent Consulting, your role is primarily
- 22 advising people on how to do business online.
- 23 A. Correct.
- Q. At one point a few years ago, you actually got into
- 25 building websites; right?

- 1 A. I have been involved in building websites one way or
- another since 19 -- again, late '93, early '94.
- 3 Q. And so that is an accurate question -- or that was an
- 4 accurate statement on my part, and that is a few years
- 5 ago, you had went in and built websites.
- 6 A. I certainly used to build websites. It has been a
- 7 while.
- 8 Q. To be fair, you don't do that anymore, but instead
- 9 will help a company to build a website.
- 10 A. I am sorry, I didn't understand the question.
- 11 Q. Yeah. You don't actually build the websites anymore,
- but instead you now help a company find a company to build
- 13 the website.
- 14 A. I will sometimes project manage website building,
- 15 yes.
- 16 Q. Okay. Now, you said today that you have experience,
- and I think you're tendered as an expert in social media.
- 18 A. Correct.
- 19 Q. Fair to say social media is not something you have a
- 20 focus on.
- 21 A. Well, I have spent the last 40 years or so -- well,
- 22 30 years, since '93, 32 years, involved -- yes, 32,
- 23 checking my math -- involved in doing business online, and
- 24 social media is a big part of that. But certainly it is
- 25 not -- I am not focused on social media every day,

- 1 absolutely. I do pay-per-click advertising, websites,
- 2 marketing, websites in various ways. One way you market a
- 3 website is through social media.
- 4 Q. I appreciate that. And I hope you will excuse me for
- 5 interrupting you. Going back to my question, my question
- 6 was simply, you don't focus on social media.
- 7 A. I don't do social media a hundred percent of my time,
- 8 no, absolutely not.
- 9 Q. Okay. Now, to be fair about your expertise, you give
- 10 a lot of talks, however; right?
- 11 A. Yes, I certainly have.
- 12 Q. Sure, including the Littleton Optimists Club. And
- 13 the title of that talk was, Why You Are Not Finding
- 14 Business Online and How to Fix It.
- 15 A. That sounds right. That has been a long time. I
- 16 don't recall the content of the talk.
- 17 Q. Sure. You gave the same talk to the Castle Rock
- 18 Kiwanis Club; is that right?
- 19 A. I did. I assume you have it there. I don't recall.
- 20 Q. Okay. If you don't recall, that is perfectly fine.
- 21 Okay. You also gave a talk to the Rockies Venture Club,
- 22 and that was A Short Account of Successful Fund Raising.
- 23 A. So that was when I raised \$4 million for a dotcom.
- 24 It was funded by SoftBank, which at the time was one of
- 25 the biggest D.C. firms.

- 1 Q. Is that a yes, you did give that talk?
- 2 A. Yes.
- 3 Q. Perfect. You also gave a talk to the Rocky Mountain
- 4 Book Show, a panel on Promotions of Books on the Internet;
- 5 right?
- 6 A. Yes.
- 7 Q. Okay. And so according to your website, Mr. Kent,
- 8 your role is to "help people dig through the garbage and
- 9 find the information you need, " right?
- 10 A. Well, I don't know what context that comes from. I
- don't recall writing that. I probably did if you found it
- 12 there, but what is the context?
- 13 Q. Well, that is a fair question. Your website is
- 14 www.peterkentconsulting.com.
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. And there is a title on peterkentconsulting.com that
- 17 says "I" -- meaning Peter Kent -- "can help you dig
- 18 through the garbage and find the information you need."
- 19 Right?
- 20 A. I don't recall. I don't recall what page that was or
- 21 what was that promoting.
- 22 O. Okay. Fair enough. Your answer is you don't
- 23 remember; is that right?
- 24 A. I don't remember. It sounds like it is part of a
- 25 discussion about something, but I don't recall what it is

- 1 about.
- 2 Q. Understood. And for \$350 an hour, a visitor to your
- 3 website can connect with you; correct?
- 4 A. Yes. So this is a page promoting my consulting
- 5 services.
- 6 Q. Yeah, they can use the GoToMeeting link.
- 7 A. If that is on there, that is an old link. That
- 8 article has been there for years. I don't use GoToMeeting
- 9 anymore.
- 10 Q. To be fair, the purpose, though, is where you will
- 11 walk somebody through their website and point out problems
- 12 that you see; correct?
- 13 A. Yeah. So I have done over the years -- I have done
- 14 literally hundreds of these phone-based consulting
- 15 sessions, where we use a screen -- I was using screen
- 16 sharing many years ago, so using screen sharing to view
- 17 their website, view the competitors' website, and we
- 18 basically discuss how to improve their website, how to
- 19 improve their marketing. We discuss things like why their
- 20 competitors are doing better than them. SCL issues. We
- 21 discuss pay-per-click issues, and so on.
- 22 Q. Good. I appreciate that explanation. And at the end
- of that \$350 an hour compensation, your assistant will
- 24 send the individual a PayPal invoice for the session;
- 25 right?

- 1 A. Well, that is how I used to do it when it was
- 2 written. That is not how I do it now.
- 3 Q. But you agree that's your website as it exists today;
- 4 right?
- 5 A. If you say so.
- 6 Q. Okay. So for \$350 an hour. Now I want to talk for
- 7 just a moment about what Mr. Lindell agreed to pay you,
- 8 okay. So the public will pay you \$350 an hour, but
- 9 Mr. Lindell, on the other hand, you are billing him at 600
- 10 an hour; correct?
- 11 A. I don't think so. I think it was 550.
- 12 Q. Okay. You would agree with me that what you have in
- 13 your report would be an accurate number.
- 14 A. It certainly should be. Does it say 600?
- 15 Q. Sure.
- 16 A. Okay.
- 17 Q. Your report says \$600 an hour; correct?
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. Okay.
- 20 A. I mean, if that is what it says, I will take your
- 21 word for it. Sure.
- 22 Q. Understood. And so Mr. Lindell has agreed to pay you
- \$250 more an hour than what you advertise on your publicly
- 24 available website; is that right?
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. Okay. You have also indicated that you have written,
- 2 did you say 50 books or 60 books?
- 3 A. I think it is 60, 65, something like that.
- 4 Q. I want to go through those just a little bit. And if
- 5 we can pull up that slide, I believe it is the No. 2, the
- 6 slide that you had shown to the jury of your introduction.
- 7 Okay. This is the slide that you showed to the jury
- 8 regarding your background; right?
- 9 A. Yeah.
- 10 Q. Okay. So there are four books listed on the bottom.
- 11 I assume those are four of the 50 or 60 books you have
- 12 written.
- 13 A. Yes.
- 14 Q. All right. You would agree with me that the first
- one, which is The Complete Idiot's Guide to the Internet,
- 16 that one, I think we said, was written in 2003 -- or,
- 17 excuse me, 1993.
- 18 A. No, the first edition was '93.
- 19 Q. Then you had editions after that. You updated.
- 20 A. There were three editions.
- 21 Q. We see Poor Richard's Web Site; is that right?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. That one, sir, was written in 2000; correct?
- 24 A. No, originally it was written in, I think it was '97,
- 25 but probably there was another edition, a second edition

- in 2000, I don't know, somewhere around then.
- 2 Q. No problem. And I appreciate that clarification, I
- 3 want to be accurate. You also have Discover FrontPage;
- 4 right?
- 5 A. I do.
- 6 Q. Okay. And that one, sir, was written in 1997;
- 7 correct?
- 8 A. That sounds about right.
- 9 Q. And then you have Netscape JavaScript. That is the
- 10 last one we have listed there; correct?
- 11 A. Yeah.
- 12 Q. That one was written in 1996.
- 13 A. I think so. That sounds right.
- 14 Q. Very good. So let's talk about some of the other
- 15 books that you have written. More recently you wrote
- 16 Cryptocurrency All-in-One Guide for Dummies; is that
- 17 right?
- 18 A. So I didn't write the entire book. Some of my work
- 19 ended up in that book.
- 20 Q. Okay. You would agree that you have authorship
- 21 credit on Cryptocurrency.
- 22 A. I do.
- 23 Q. You also wrote Bitcoin for Dummies; right?
- 24 A. I did.
- 25 Q. Also Cryptocurrency Mining for Dummies.

- 1 A. Correct.
- 2 Q. And Making Money in Technical Writing.
- 3 A. That is an old, old book.
- 4 Q. I understand that. You also have authorship credit
- 5 on Making Money in Technical Writing.
- 6 A. Not just authorship credit, I wrote the book myself.
- 7 Q. Very good. That is because you have written books on
- 8 many different topics.
- 9 A. Correct.
- 10 Q. In other words, your expertise is not necessarily
- 11 social media and internet.
- 12 A. Well, I think of myself as a teacher. Whatever I am
- doing, I am teaching people, whether I am talking to a
- 14 jury, whether I am writing books, whether I am working
- 15 with consulting clients, I'm a teacher. And much of what
- 16 I have been teaching over the last, you know, decades,
- 17 relates to doing business online, and part of that picture
- 18 is social media.
- 19 Q. And that includes How to Make Money Online with eBay,
- 20 Yahoo!, and Google. That is also your expertise.
- 21 A. That is one of my books.
- 22 Q. Okay. You wrote The Best Sex of Your Life. That is
- also a book that you wrote and that is for sale.
- 24 A. Yeah. It is not a hardware manual.
- 25 O. You wrote a book in June of 2020 called Coronavirus

- 1 and COVID-19: What It Is, How to Avoid It, How to Survive
- 2 It, COVID-19 Facts. That was another one of your books.
- 3 A. I should also say, I even have journalism pieces.
- 4 Again, I am a writer, obviously. I have -- I am a writer.
- 5 I have written, as you know, scores of books over 40
- 6 years. So when we were all stuck at home and nobody was
- 7 doing business, I thought, I am going to publish a book
- 8 through Kindle -- and I don't know, you probably know
- 9 about Kindle, Amazon's digital book platform. And so I
- decided to use my reporting skills to learn how to publish
- 11 through Kindle.
- 12 Q. Fantastic. Let's go back to my question, though.
- 13 You wrote a book called Coronavirus COVID-19: What It Is,
- 14 How to Avoid It, How to Survive It; right?
- 15 A. Yes.
- 16 Q. Okay. And that book covers in part how kissing
- 17 camels -- humans kissing camels made people sick in a
- 18 previous Coronavirus epidemic.
- 19 A. It does discuss that story from a few years ago.
- 20 Q. Good. And ultimately Amazon took that book down off
- of its marketplace; is that correct?
- 22 A. Not that I know. There was an issue. It took a long
- time to get published because they were refusing all books
- 24 about Coronavirus. I appealed, and they eventually
- 25 published it. I am unaware it has been taken down, but it

- 1 is possible.
- 2 Q. But to be clear, I am talking about after it was on
- 3 Amazon in 2020, Amazon took the book down and you ended up
- 4 offering to give it away for free; right?
- 5 A. No. No, that is not what happened. Amazon, they
- 6 didn't take it down, they wouldn't take it. Any book
- 7 about Coronavirus, Amazon was blocking. And at that point
- 8 I started just giving it away. And it wasn't until I
- 9 appealed -- and, in fact, I emailed certain senior
- 10 executives at Amazon, and then the next morning the book
- 11 was posted. But it wasn't -- you have your chronology
- 12 mistaken.
- 13 Q. I very much appreciate that clarification, I want to
- 14 make sure we have it right. So I guess the point of the
- 15 question is, you ended up giving away your hard copies on
- 16 your website, offering it for free?
- 17 A. Not hard copies, I think I was giving away pdf
- 18 copies.
- 19 Q. Thank you. So I guess this is all to say that you
- 20 would agree with me, Mr. Kent, that your expertise is both
- 21 vast, but it also has limits.
- 22 A. Well, I hate to say there are no limits. I have a
- 23 broad range of skills, I will accept that. But, of
- 24 course, these are things that have occurred over the last
- 25 almost half century. I have had plenty of time to do a

- 1 lot of different things.
- 2 Q. Thank you, sir, I appreciate that. You would agree
- 3 with me, Mr. Kent, you have never been retained to provide
- 4 an opinion on liability.
- 5 A. No, I am not a liability expert.
- 6 Q. You have also never been retained to provide an
- 7 opinion on damages.
- 8 A. Correct.
- 9 Q. Okay. Now, Mr. Kent, you are actually -- you reside
- 10 here in Denver; right? You are in Colorado.
- 11 A. I am, yes.
- 12 Q. You are also familiar with Colorado media, then.
- 13 A. Well, to some degree, yes.
- 14 O. Sure. You are familiar with some Colorado
- 15 journalists "to some degree," as you say.
- 16 A. Yeah, to some degree.
- 17 Q. Sure. Prior to this case, Mr. Kent, you were wholly
- 18 unfamiliar with the podcast Conservative Daily.
- 19 A. That is true. Prior to this case, yes.
- 20 Q. Wholly unfamiliar with anyone named Joe Otto or Joe
- 21 Oltmann.
- 22 A. I did not learn of him until this case.
- 23 Q. Absolutely. You had actually never heard of him
- 24 until you got retained on this case in May of 2023.
- 25 A. Correct.

- 1 O. And so when you say, for example, the reach of Joe
- 2 Oltmann's statements, or the number of views that this had
- 3 gotten, you, as a Denver resident, as a Colorado resident,
- 4 had actually never heard of him until you got hired.
- 5 A. So I am not sure I understand the question. You
- 6 started off with "reach," and then I didn't -- I was not
- 7 aware. It is certainly true I was not aware of him until
- 8 this, but what does that have to do with the reach of his
- 9 statements? I don't understand.
- 10 Q. Let me rephrase, and let me see if I can ask that in
- 11 a way that is a bit clearer.
- You testified to the jury that Joe Oltmann's story
- had received millions of views; right?
- 14 A. Well, I showed it in my report. Of course it goes
- into more detail. I show how that story spread. If you
- 16 want to revisit it, we can go back and I will show you
- 17 step by step how it spread, several tens of millions.
- 18 If we say that this story about Dr. Cooper came --
- 19 Coomer, sorry, came from Joe Oltmann, that story, the
- 20 kernel of that story spread to tens of millions of people,
- 21 yes.
- 22 Q. Absolutely. And I am not disputing that, okay, it
- 23 spread to tens of millions. My point, though, is despite
- 24 having spread to tens of millions, you had actually not
- 25 heard it until you got hired on this case.

- 1 A. Yes, that's true.
- 2 Q. You were, however, familiar with Mike Lindell, and
- 3 you were familiar with My Pillow.
- 4 A. I was. But I wasn't familiar with his statements
- 5 about Dr. Cooper -- Dr. Coomer.
- 6 Q. That's okay. Thank you. You had seen Mr. Lindell's
- 7 commercials, for example, about My Pillow.
- 8 A. I had.
- 9 O. You had seen Mr. Lindell on television before.
- 10 A. Yes.
- 11 Q. And fair to say that you, as a Colorado resident,
- would have described him as a public figure.
- 13 A. Yes, I suppose so.
- 14 Q. Okay. So going back to something that you had sort
- of introduced in response to one of my questions a few
- 16 minutes ago, the, I guess, scope of your work or the
- 17 assignment to you was to examine the story about
- 18 Dr. Coomer, when it began and how it spread. Am I
- 19 summarizing that properly?
- 20 A. Yes.
- 21 Q. Very good. So you spent time looking at the reach
- 22 and scope of other people's statements, other than Mike
- 23 Lindell's.
- 24 A. Yes, absolutely. As I mentioned, I stopped the day
- 25 before Mr. Lindell made his statement. By the way, we

- 1 should note that it was Joe Oltmann's story that spread
- 2 through social media, through various forms of media, to
- 3 Mr. Lindell.
- 4 Q. Absolutely. And you know you are, of course, hearing
- 5 this from Mr. Lindell and from his attorneys.
- 6 A. Hearing what?
- 7 Q. You just commented to the jury about how Mr. Lindell
- 8 learned about Dr. Coomer. And I guess I am asking you
- 9 what the basis of that knowledge is.
- 10 A. I don't know how Mr. Lindell originally encountered
- 11 the story. However, it is a story that came from Joe
- 12 Oltmann.
- 13 O. Understood.
- 14 A. And spread in the manner I have described in my
- 15 report.
- 16 Q. Yeah. I very much appreciate that, thank you.
- 17 So I want to talk a little bit about what
- 18 Mr. Lindell and his attorneys did not ask you to review,
- 19 okay.
- 20 A. Okay.
- 21 Q. You are aware that there are ten defamatory
- 22 statements that have been alleged by Dr. Coomer.
- 23 A. Dr. Coomer is alleging Mr. Lindell made ten
- 24 statements, is that what you are saying?
- 25 Q. Dr. Coomer is the plaintiff, he is my client.

- 1 A. I get that.
- 2 Q. Okay. And he has alleged that there were ten
- 3 defamatory statements made by the defendants. Were you
- 4 aware of that?
- 5 A. I hope you don't mind, I want to clarify. You said
- 6 "by the defendants."
- 7 Q. That's correct. There are three defendants. Did
- 8 they ask you to examine My Pillow, Frankspeech, and
- 9 Mr. Lindell?
- 10 A. I will answer that question, it is just I think the
- first time you asked you said ten statements by
- 12 Mr. Lindell, or maybe I misheard. But most of the
- 13 statements weren't from Mr. Lindell, were they --
- 14 Q. I completely understand that. Stay with my question
- 15 for just a moment, okay. Did the defendants ask you to
- 16 examine the ten statements that Dr. Coomer has alleged to
- 17 be defamatory?
- 18 A. No, they didn't, because as I have said right from
- 19 the start, I was asked to examine this whole process up
- 20 until May the 8th.
- 21 Q. Absolutely.
- 22 A. So, yeah, I -- so I stopped before Mr. Lindell said
- 23 anything. I don't know if they are defamatory or not, but
- I stopped before he said a single thing.
- 25 Q. Absolutely. And so they specifically said, we want

- 1 you to stop on this date, don't look at any of the reach
- 2 after, I think you said May the 8th; right?
- 3 A. Yeah. After May the 8th, they wanted to examine --
- 4 again, as I stated earlier, they wanted to examine how the
- 5 story started, how it spread. And then when Mr. Lindell
- 6 starts talking about it, that is a totally different
- 7 phase, and I was not involved in that phase.
- 8 Q. They didn't want you or ask you to look at any of
- 9 that; correct?
- 10 A. Correct. I mean, Mr. Bania was looking at that.
- 11 Q. Well, we are going to get into that a little bit
- 12 further here. So I want to make sure, because you and I
- are having a bit of a back and forth, that you did not --
- 14 they did not ask you to review or look at the reach of any
- of the ten defamatory statements.
- 16 A. Yeah. I am sorry, I am not trying to be difficult, I
- 17 am not trying to go back and forth, but I thought I
- 18 stated, yes, they asked me to go up to the point at which
- 19 Mr. Lindell said something, not beyond.
- 20 Q. Perfect. And you said "Mr. Lindell's statements."
- 21 But as we started to cover, there are three defendants in
- this case. Are you aware of that?
- 23 A. Yes.
- 24 Q. And did they ask you to examine the reach of any of
- 25 the alleged defamatory statements that were published on

- 1 Frankspeech, for example?
- 2 A. Well, actually I believe there was a statement on May
- 3 the 3rd, wasn't there, that Mr. Bania -- or the Complaint
- 4 refers to a statement, not from Mr. Lindell, but from
- 5 somebody on Frankspeech, I believe, on May the 3rd. I was
- 6 not asked to consider that. So I guess there is a little
- 7 bit of overlap following up to May 8th. But I did not
- 8 look at that May 3rd. And the other statements, of
- 9 course, came after, quite some time after May the 9th, so
- 10 I obviously didn't examine them.
- 11 Q. So, in other words, they did not ask you to look at
- 12 how many people saw Mr. Oltmann speak on Brannon Howse's
- 13 show.
- 14 A. What date was that?
- 15 Q. That was May the 3rd. Did they ask you to look at
- 16 that?
- 17 A. No. I don't recall looking at the May the 3rd
- 18 statement.
- 19 Q. Did they ask you to look and see how many people saw
- 20 Ms. Tina Peters speak on frankspeech.com?
- 21 A. When was that?
- 22 O. I am going to ask you, did you examine that, and did
- 23 you examine that reach?
- 24 A. Again, I think probably it is after May the 8th.
- 25 Q. If it was, the answer would be no, they did not ask

- 1 you to do that.
- 2 A. Correct.
- 3 Q. Okay. Very good. How about did they ask you to look
- 4 at Mr. Lindell mentioning Dominion Voting System in
- 5 November of 2020, December 2020, January 2021? Did they
- 6 ask you to look at any of those statements of Mr. Lindell?
- 7 A. No. I am aware Mr. Lindell was making statements
- 8 about Dominion and various other voting issues. I was
- 9 focused, as Mr. Bania was, by the way, I was focused on
- 10 examining statements that directly related to Dr. Coomer.
- 11 Q. Absolutely. As made by Mr. Lindell, not by anyone
- 12 else.
- 13 A. As made by Mr. Lindell -- no, excuse me, I wasn't
- 14 examining Mr. Lindell's statements, you recall, because he
- 15 didn't make any statements in my period of study.
- 16 Q. So that also means, because Michael Lindell's Cyber
- 17 Symposium was after May 8th, when they asked you to stop
- 18 looking, that you did not examine how many people viewed
- 19 Mike Lindell's Cyber Symposium videos about Dr. Coomer?
- 20 A. Correct.
- 21 Q. You were not asked to determine the reach or sale of
- 22 My Pillow products on any of these platforms when
- 23 Dr. Coomer was mentioned?
- 24 A. No. No.
- 25 Q. You did not examine how many sales My Pillow had

- 1 using promo codes associated with defaming Dr. Coomer?
- 2 MR. KACHOUROFF: Objection, Your Honor. Can we
- 3 approach?
- 4 THE COURT: You may.
- 5 (A bench conference is had.)
- 6 MR. KACHOUROFF: Apart from the fact that the
- 7 question was rigged to say "defaming," the probative value
- 8 of these questions -- I have been letting it go on, I
- 9 haven't objected, he's testified about a noncontroversial
- 10 topic about what this period of time was and the numbers.
- 11 And he's asked him, and it was clear, he wasn't given the
- 12 assignment for after May 9th, that was Doug Bania.
- I just don't see the probative value of these
- 14 continued questions with a witness who is very
- 15 noncontroversial. You can see how quickly I went with the
- 16 witness to get out just the reach for the period of time
- from November 9th to May 9th.
- 18 THE COURT: Mr. Beller.
- MR. BELLER: Your Honor, I think it goes directly
- 20 to the credibility of this witness, and my ability to be
- 21 able to examine the amount of damage that Mr. Coomer
- 22 suffered. There is an implication that somehow Dr. Coomer
- 23 was already defamed, therefore, there could not be any
- 24 piling on after that because Dr. Coomer's reputation was
- 25 already defamed.

- 1 I think the defendants offered this witness for
- 2 that reason. They limited his ability to be able to
- 3 comment on the defamation or the impact of the defamation,
- 4 and that is something the jurors should be allowed to
- 5 consider.
- 6 THE COURT: I agree. Objection overruled.
- 7 (In the hearing of the jury.)
- 8 Q. (BY MR. BELLER) So, going back to the question that
- 9 I had asked, and that is the defendants did not ask you to
- 10 determine how many sales My Pillow made using promo codes
- 11 associated with the defamatory statements that Dr. Coomer
- 12 alleges.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Objection to "defamatory
- 14 statements."
- 15 THE COURT: Again, if you are going to make an
- objection more than a word, you need to approach. So the
- 17 objection is as to form. Overruled.
- 18 Q. (BY MR. BELLER) Associated with the alleged
- 19 defamatory statements.
- 20 A. No. I think I got that question. So the answer is
- 21 no.
- 22 Q. Your opinion, Mr. Kent, is based on Mr. Lindell
- 23 having not discussed Dr. Coomer until 6 months after the
- 24 rumors about Dr. Coomer started; is that correct?
- 25 A. I'm not sure what you mean by it's "based on" that.

- 1 It is my understanding that Mr. Lindell did not make a
- 2 statement -- I don't believe you guys allege that he made
- 3 a statement prior to that date, and my report is based on
- 4 what happened prior to that date.
- 5 Q. Absolutely. I appreciate that. And so, however, you
- 6 acknowledge that Mr. Lindell was speaking about Dominion
- 7 voting in, say, November, December, 2020, January,
- 8 February, 2021, et cetera.
- 9 A. I beg your pardon? Could you repeat that?
- 10 Q. Yes. That is because it was a poor question.
- 11 A. Oh, okay.
- 12 Q. You admit that Mr. Lindell was speaking publicly
- 13 about Dominion Voting Systems in the timeframe in which
- 14 you were examining the sort of reach of the statements,
- 15 the 6 months.
- 16 A. Yes, I believe he was. I don't know how often, it is
- 17 not something I studied. Both Mr. Bania and I were
- 18 looking for statements that included Dr. Coomer.
- 19 Q. Okay. And that presumably means that the defendants
- 20 did not ask you to consider Mr. Lindell's Frankspeech's
- 21 documentary called Absolute Proof.
- 22 A. No, that is not part of my report. I believe I saw
- 23 it, but it is not -- it wasn't within the purview.
- 24 Q. Sure. And it wasn't in the purview even though
- 25 Mr. Lindell released that documentary on February the 5th,

- 1 2021.
- 2 A. I assume you are asking me a question. Is that -- I
- 3 don't know what date it was. If that is the date, that is
- 4 the date.
- 5 Q. Fair enough. So if Absolute Proof was released by
- 6 Mr. Lindell on February 5th of 2021, you would agree with
- 7 me that that was within that 6 month timeframe in which
- 8 you were asked to examine the reach.
- 9 A. Yes, it is within that, but I don't believe he
- 10 mentioned Dr. Coomer.
- 11 Q. Very good.
- MR. BELLER: Do we have that?
- If I may have just a brief moment.
- 14 Q. (BY MR. BELLER) Sir, I am showing you what has
- 15 already been admitted and shown to the jury, and this is
- 16 the screen shot mentioning Dr. Coomer in the movie
- 17 Absolute Proof. Do you see that on your screen?
- 18 A. This is -- sorry, this is a screen shot from
- 19 Mr. Lindell's video?
- 20 Q. Yeah. Excuse me for interrupting you. This is a
- 21 screen shot from Mr. Lindell's movie Absolute Proof. Do
- 22 you see that?
- 23 A. I do, yes.
- Q. And so my question is, did the defendants ask you to
- 25 include or to analyze the reach of Absolute Proof

- 1 mentioning Dr. Coomer?
- 2 A. They didn't. But my understanding would be that this
- 3 probably wasn't regarded as defamation. In fact, you
- 4 guys -- right at the beginning of my study, I went to your
- 5 Complaint, and your Complaint said the first statement
- 6 from Mr. Lindell was May the 9th, 2021, so --
- 7 Q. Absolutely. And I see Mr. Lindell also nodding along
- 8 with your testimony. So let me see if I can't narrow my
- 9 question just a little bit, and if you can respond to what
- 10 I am saying, okay.
- Were you asked to examine the reach of Absolute
- 12 Proof that mentions Dr. Coomer?
- 13 A. I don't remember ever being told to take a look at
- 14 this. This is the first I have seen this. I am not aware
- of it. But, again, I was told to examine allegedly
- 16 defamatory statements. So I don't know if this would have
- 17 been regarded by the attorneys. It wasn't regarded by you
- 18 guys, apparently, unless you found it later. I don't
- 19 know.
- 20 Q. Sure. And I appreciate you commenting on what was in
- 21 my mind or what wasn't, but I am going to stick to my
- 22 questions, okay. My question to you is, did the
- 23 defendants ask you to examine the reach?
- 24 A. I am sorry --
- 25 Q. Yes, or no?

- 1 A. I am sorry, I thought I answered that. I told you
- 2 they didn't.
- 3 Q. Okay. Very good. How about asking you to examine
- 4 the reach -- you mentioned OAN, of OAN having broadcast
- 5 this film 13 times between May the 5th -- excuse me,
- 6 February 5th and February the 8th, 2021. Did they ask you
- 7 to do that?
- 8 A. Well, I mean, it is sort of the same answer. No,
- 9 they wouldn't have, because this was the source of this
- 10 issue, this particular screen shot, and I wasn't asked to
- 11 look at this. So, no, they wouldn't have asked me to
- 12 examine its distribution through OAN.
- 13 Q. Understood. So if we can have your slide -- I
- 14 believe it was slide 9. So that has the timeframe that --
- 15 the timeline you gave to the jury, and if we can have that
- 16 up, please.
- 17 And what we have in front of you is slide 3. And
- 18 slide 3 is what you showed to the jury on your direct
- 19 examination; right?
- 20 A. Okay. Yes.
- 21 Q. Okay. Now, this again does not include, for example,
- 22 as we have already covered, Mr. Lindell talking about
- 23 Dominion Voting during that timeframe.
- 24 A. Correct.
- 25 O. It does not include Mr. Lindell's movie Absolute

- 1 Proof in this same timeframe.
- 2 A. Correct.
- 3 Q. It does not include Mr. Lindell appearing on Rudy
- 4 Giuliani's podcast during the same timeframe.
- 5 A. Did he mention Dr. Coomer or --
- 6 Q. Well, to answer your question, he mentioned that the
- 7 movie Absolute Proof had been seen by 100 million people.
- 8 Did you see that?
- 9 A. I don't recall. If it doesn't include reference to
- 10 Dr. Coomer -- and I am assuming it is prior to May 9th; is
- 11 that right?
- 12 Q. That is correct. It is within this timeframe.
- 13 A. No, it won't be in my report.
- 14 MR. KACHOUROFF: I object to facts not in evidence
- 15 with respect to him during the Rudy Giuliani podcast.
- 16 THE COURT: Overruled.
- 17 Q. (BY MR. BELLER) How about does your timeframe
- include Mr. Lindell appearing on Mr. Oltmann's podcast on
- 19 March the 11th, 2021, in which Dr. Coomer is discussed?
- 20 Is that in your timeframe?
- 21 A. Can you repeat the --
- 22 Q. Mr. Lindell appearing on Mr. Oltmann's podcast on
- 23 March the 11th, 2021.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Your Honor, may we approach?
- 25 THE COURT: Yes.

- 1 (A bench conference is had.)
- 2 MR. KACHOUROFF: None of this is relevant. This
- 3 has nothing to do with the defamatory statements. There
- 4 was actually nothing bad said about Dr. Coomer on this
- 5 March 11th podcast.
- 6 MR. BELLER: I have the title of it, and I would
- 7 note that both Mr. Lindell and Mr. Oltmann testified about
- 8 this podcast.
- 9 MR. KACHOUROFF: Right. But hammering him on
- 10 this -- this isn't part of the defamatory statements.
- 11 THE COURT: I know, but he has been -- he has been
- 12 proffered as an expert in reach, and I think that --
- 13 MR. KACHOUROFF: The limited scope of.
- 14 THE COURT: -- the plaintiffs have the right to
- 15 cross-examine him on what his conclusions are and are not,
- 16 and how they may or may not rebut what Mr. Bania testified
- 17 to. So I think that is what he is doing.
- I am going to ask you, Mr. Beller, how much longer
- 19 do you think you have?
- 20 MR. BELLER: I think I will be less than 10
- 21 minutes.
- 22 THE COURT: All right.
- 23 (In the hearing of the jury.)
- 24 Q. (BY MR. BELLER) So my question for you, Mr. Kent, is
- 25 that Mr. Lindell appearing on Mr. Oltmann's March 11,

- 1 2021, podcast, is also not in this
- 2 what-happened-in-6-months slide.
- 3 A. Correct.
- 4 Q. Did the defendants ask you to analyze My Pillow promo
- 5 code CD21 that was run during Mr. Oltmann's podcast?
- 6 A. No. I didn't do any analysis of pillow codes.
- 7 Q. Now, you testified, of course, that your analysis
- 8 ended on May the 8th of 2021. But to be fair, you did
- 9 look at some Twitter data that went through June the 30th
- 10 of 2021; right?
- 11 A. If I did, I don't recall. Maybe you can point me to
- 12 it.
- 13 Q. I am happy to. Do you have your report in front of
- 14 you?
- 15 A. I do.
- 16 Q. Turn to page 19, paragraph 54. Let me know when you
- 17 get there.
- 18 A. Yes, I am there.
- 19 Q. Okay. And so you would agree with me that the
- 20 information that you reviewed included looking at Twitter
- 21 data through June the 30th of 2021.
- 22 A. Hang on. Can I just read this?
- 23 Q. If you can read it to yourself, please, report page
- 24 19, paragraph 54.
- 25 A. Yeah --

- 1 Q. There is not a question. I asked you to simply
- 2 review that.
- 3 A. Okay, I have reviewed it.
- 4 Q. Okay, thank you. So going back to my question,
- 5 though, some of the data that you looked at, specifically
- on Twitter, went through a time period of June the 30th of
- 7 2021; fair?
- 8 A. I think that's a little misleading. I am quoting
- 9 Mr. Bania saying he had data through that date, so I am
- 10 quoting Mr. Bania.
- 11 Q. Absolutely.
- 12 A. I am referring to the citation he used. And some of
- 13 that data started in November and, yes, it overlapped into
- June of the following year, but this isn't my citation, it
- is not something I found, it is something Mr. Bania found.
- 16 Q. To be fair, to quote you specifically, you say, "In
- 17 addition, I" -- meaning Peter Kent -- "was able to verify
- that between November 8, 2020, and June 30, 2021, more
- 19 than a thousand unique accounts on Twitter." That is your
- 20 statement.
- 21 A. That is within the quotation marks.
- 22 O. Yes. And you had the underlying data; right?
- 23 A. I did have, because Mr. Bania -- Mr. Bania cited to
- 24 this document.
- 25 Q. Absolutely.

- 1 A. And I have in this paragraph his description of the
- 2 document. And, yes, I was able to see the document, yes.
- 3 Q. Excellent. So you had access to and reviewed data.
- 4 A. Well, of course I had access to data. I am not sure
- 5 what you mean.
- 6 Q. Perfect. All I am getting at is you had access to it
- 7 and reviewed it.
- 8 A. Okay.
- 9 Q. You also testified that you considered sources such
- 10 as NPR, National Public Radio.
- 11 A. I did at least once, yes.
- 12 Q. And you knew that Dr. Coomer was -- had to go into
- 13 hiding following sort of this public interest in him and
- 14 his life; right?
- 15 A. Yes. That is what NPR reported. I believe The New
- 16 York Times may have reported it, as well, per the others.
- 17 Q. And the Twitter data that goes through June 30th,
- 18 2021, there were more than a thousand unique accounts on
- 19 Twitter in regards to Dr. Coomer that used the terms
- 20 "kill," "die," "shoot," "treason," "hang," "traitor,"
- 21 "arrest" and/or "attack," right?
- 22 A. Yes.
- 23 Q. And, of course, those thousand unique accounts that
- reference "kill," "die," "shoot," "treason," "hang,"
- 25 "traitor," "arrest," and "attack," that was just on

- 1 Twitter.
- 2 A. That was just Twitter. And that is starting November
- 3 the 8th.
- 4 Q. Absolutely. That is starting November 8th and going
- 5 through June 30th, 2021.
- 6 A. I believe it peaked within my study period.
- 7 Q. Yeah. And that also not just includes the time
- 8 period that you covered, that also includes the time
- 9 period in which Mr. Lindell called for Dr. Coomer's --
- 10 called Dr. Coomer "treasonist" and a "traitor."
- 11 A. I hate to give a simple answer because it is so
- 12 misleading. Yes, you are right, it does include that time
- 13 period, but it started in November and it peaked. I can't
- 14 remember when Mr. Bania said it peaked, but it peaked
- 15 before Mr. Lindell said anything, and it was dying off at
- 16 the point Mr. Lindell said something. So I don't want to
- 17 -- a simple yes or no answer really paints a misleading
- 18 picture.
- 19 Q. I am absolutely not trying to be misleading, which is
- 20 why I am letting you answer completely.
- 21 A. Thank you.
- 22 O. My question, however, was simple. The 1,000 Twitter
- 23 posts -- Twitter accounts, excuse me, individual Twitter
- 24 accounts covered the time period in which you talk about
- 25 the reach of the defamatory statements and Mr. Lindell's

- 1 comment, first comments about Dr. Coomer.
- 2 A. It does, with the caveat of what I said in the
- 3 previous answer. But, yes, you are correct.
- 4 Q. Absolutely. And, again, you say that on May 3rd,
- 5 2021, Frankspeech hosted Mr. Oltmann on the Brannon Howse
- 6 show discussing Dr. Coomer.
- 7 A. I beg your pardon? Were you looking at my report
- 8 still? Where?
- 9 Q. This is Exhibit 179, in your outline. You can go to
- 10 page 41, May 3, 2021.
- 11 A. I beg your pardon, what was the date again?
- 12 Q. May 3, 2021, page 41 of your report.
- 13 A. Brannon Howse?
- 14 O. That's correct.
- 15 A. Yes, I see it.
- 16 Q. Perfect.
- 17 MR. BELLER: If we can pull up that slide again,
- 18 please. If we can pull up the timeline slide that
- 19 Mr. Kent is covering.
- 20 THE WITNESS: So, there is --
- 21 Q. (BY MR. BELLER) There is not a question on the
- 22 table, and we have to follow rules.
- 23 A. I beg your pardon.
- 24 Q. Fair to say that even though Frankspeech, hosting
- 25 Mr. Oltmann on the Brannon Howse show discussing

- 1 Mr. Coomer, is in your report, it is not on the timeline
- 2 that you showed to the jury.
- 3 A. That's correct. And this is the May 3 post we
- 4 actually discussed a little while ago, and I totally
- 5 forgot it is in my report. I wrote this 2 years ago, so I
- 6 don't remember the details. But I said at the time I
- 7 didn't cover that, but evidently I did.
- 8 Q. Totally understood. You agree with me that there
- 9 have been over 31 million viewers that have seen negative
- 10 or allegedly defamatory statements or stories about
- 11 Dr. Coomer.
- 12 A. Sorry, where are you getting this number, 31 million?
- 13 Q. I am getting it from your words. These are your
- 14 words. If I can turn you to page 42 of your report,
- 15 paragraph 89, sir.
- 16 A. You are looking -- paragraph 89, that refers to --
- 17 could you repeat the question? I am sorry, I want to make
- 18 sure I am answering the correct thing.
- 19 Q. According to you and the extrapolation method you
- described to the jury, there were more than 31 million
- 21 viewers having seen negative stories about Dr. Coomer.
- 22 A. Well, that number only applies to Tweets, so actually
- 23 the number is far greater.
- Q. And that is because it is a relatively conservative
- 25 number; meaning 31 million viewers having seen stories

- 1 about Dr. Coomer.
- 2 A. Well, no, it is because you are pulling that out from
- 3 Tweets. That is only one part of that six-bullet list.
- 4 Q. Yes. That is a conservative number of people,
- 5 conservative, who have viewed -- and we will use Tweets --
- 6 about Dr. Coomer.
- 7 A. Yes. Now, if we use some Tweets, I think that gets
- 8 us closer to it.
- 9 Q. Well, if 18 million people write Tweets about
- 10 Dr. Coomer -- and I will refer you to your report, page
- 11 44, paragraph 93.
- 12 A. What was your question again?
- 13 Q. Eighteen million Tweets is what you have cited.
- 14 A. Paragraph, did you say 93?
- 15 Q. Page 44, sir, paragraph 93, of your report.
- 16 A. 93. Let me just read it. Yes. So in that paragraph
- 17 I assumed 18 million people -- 18 million views.
- 18 Q. So, yes is the answer.
- 19 A. I hate to do this, but can you repeat the question so
- 20 I make sure I am answering the right thing.
- 21 Q. There were 18 million people who viewed Tweets about
- 22 Dr. Coomer.
- 23 A. Well, that's 18 million according to SMI Aware data.
- 24 So that is the company I mentioned earlier on that the
- 25 attorneys had hired an outside company to do some

- 1 analysis. We found different sets of data. I don't think
- 2 they found everything. I found different numbers from
- 3 their numbers.
- 4 But this particular paragraph refers to the
- 5 SMI Aware numbers, that would represent 18 million.
- 6 Q. Yeah, I appreciate that. So fair to say it is a lot
- 7 of people, millions and millions of people.
- 8 A. I believe so, yes.
- 9 Q. So let's sort of finish up here, Mr. Kent. You would
- 10 agree with me that a social media post can be re-posted.
- 11 A. Yes.
- 12 Q. And the repost can be reposted.
- 13 A. Correct. That is one of the problems Mr. Bania
- 14 discussed yesterday, it's next to impossible to know how
- 15 far everything went.
- 16 Q. And that is because it can go, presumably, you know,
- 17 several, several times more than just the original post.
- 18 A. Yes.
- 19 Q. Sort of like a ripple effect; right?
- 20 A. Correct.
- 21 Q. You would also agree with me that the very nature of
- 22 social media is that most readers or viewers of a post
- read it or view it within hours, maybe a day, of the
- 24 original posting date.
- 25 A. Yes, that's true.

- 1 Q. Social media platforms place posts in a user's feed
- 2 in a chronological basis, meaning in time.
- 3 A. That is right. And I discussed this issue in my
- 4 report. I make the point that after a little while, views
- 5 are going to drop off dramatically after they occur, or
- 6 soon after.
- 7 Q. Sure. And so once they drop off, they are really no
- 8 longer displayed in somebody's feed unless somebody seeks
- 9 them out; right?
- 10 A. Well, they will be in the feed, but they will be deep
- 11 down.
- 12 Q. It won't be at the top where everybody can easily see
- it by scrolling by.
- 14 A. Correct.
- 15 Q. You would agree that within the social media world,
- sort of yesterday's post is yesterday's news.
- 17 A. I am not sure -- that is a very, very general
- 18 statement that I hate to sign up for without knowing what
- 19 it means.
- 20 Q. That's okay. There can be renewed interest in posts
- 21 if somebody continues to repost it.
- 22 A. Yes. If it is getting re-posted, it goes to the top
- of somebody's feed that it is being re-posted to.
- 24 Q. It puts an old story back into the public's eye.
- 25 A. Yes.

- 1 Q. And so even if there was a story, hypothetically,
- 2 that was in November of 2020, and posted by Eric Trump in
- 3 January of 2021, if somebody makes new statements or new
- 4 posts in May, it creates new interest.
- 5 A. I think that was -- your flow was a bit disjointed.
- 6 You said if Eric Trump created this post, then somebody
- 7 else posts something later, what is the connection between
- 8 the two? What makes it -- are you saying Eric Trump's
- 9 Tweet will then appear more often?
- 10 Q. No, not at all.
- 11 A. Then I don't know what you are asking, sorry.
- 12 Q. That is because it was a terrible question, so let me
- 13 try again, okay.
- 14 If there is a story that is generated in November
- of 2020, and then somebody posts about it in, say, January
- 16 of '21, that will put the story at the top of the feed
- 17 again; right?
- 18 A. The new post will be at the top of the feed. But
- 19 what does it have to do with the old post? I am not sure
- 20 what you are suggesting about the old post.
- 21 Q. If there is a post in February of 2021, suddenly the
- 22 story or that post is at the top of everybody's feed
- 23 again; correct?
- 24 A. The new post is at the top of everybody's feed, or
- 25 whoever is following the person, but the old post is still

- 1 buried below.
- Q. Sure. And the same is true if somebody posts in,
- 3 say, May of '21, suddenly it is back in the top of
- 4 everybody's feed.
- 5 A. Well, okay. What you do mean by "it"?
- 6 Q. Any post, any statement. If somebody posts, it will
- 7 be at the top of a feed.
- 8 A. Yes, I get that. But you are somehow -- I don't want
- 9 to be led down the wrong path here, because you are saying
- somebody posted something in the past, now somebody posts
- 11 something today, it is now back at the top. If you are
- 12 talking about the previous post, no. If you are talking
- about the new post, sure. If you post it, that goes to
- 14 the top.
- 15 Q. Let me be far more specific. If somebody were to
- 16 create a story or post about Dr. Coomer in November of
- 17 2020, in November of 2020 it will be at the top of
- 18 everybody's feed.
- 19 A. Okay.
- 20 Q. Is that a yes?
- 21 A. Yes. I am with you so far.
- 22 Q. And if somebody creates a post and posts in January
- of 2021, then that a story about Dr. Coomer will then be
- 24 at the top of everybody's feed in January of 2021.
- 25 A. Yes. But these are two unrelated occurrences.

- 1 Q. I didn't ask you if they were related or unrelated.
- 2 I asked if somebody makes a post in January of 2021, will
- 3 it be at the top of a feed in January of '21?
- 4 A. Well, that wasn't quite what you asked me, because
- 5 you started by saying, somebody posted in, when was it,
- 6 November. So you are linking the two in your question.
- 7 Q. I am not linking the two. Stick with me question by
- 8 question.
- 9 If somebody makes a post in January of 2021 about
- 10 Dr. Coomer, will that story about Dr. Coomer be at the top
- of a feed in January of 2021?
- 12 A. It will. It will go to the top of the followers'
- 13 feeds.
- 14 Q. The same would be true in May of '21.
- 15 A. Well, anytime.
- 16 Q. Anytime. The same would be true in August of 2021.
- 17 A. Anytime one posts, one's followers, they don't
- 18 necessarily see it, but it goes to the top of the
- 19 followers' post feeds.
- 20 Q. If somebody were posting about Dr. Coomer as recently
- 21 as, say, last week, it would be at the top of everybody's
- 22 feed, even last week; right?
- 23 A. Well, I want to make sure -- we are using the term
- 24 "everybody." It will be at the top -- I have to be more
- 25 specific in my answer. It would be at the top of the

- 1 followers'. If I have 10 followers, it will go to the top
- 2 of their feed, if they are awake that time of day and if
- 3 they might see it.
- 4 Q. Sure. And so sticking with that analogy, and this
- 5 will be my last question, if Mr. Lindell has millions of
- 6 followers and posts about Dr. Coomer, then it would be at
- 7 the top of the feed of the millions of people following
- 8 him.
- 9 A. Yes, that's correct.
- 10 MR. BELLER: Thank you.
- 11 Thank you, Your Honor.
- 12 THE COURT: Any redirect, and briefly?
- 13 MR. KACHOUROFF: Yes.
- 14 REDIRECT EXAMINATION
- 15 **BY MR. KACHOUROFF:**
- 16 Q. Mr. Lindell doesn't have a Twitter account, do you
- 17 know that?
- 18 A. I did not know that.
- MR. KACHOUROFF: Nothing further, Your Honor.
- THE WITNESS: That was it?
- THE COURT: Mr. Kent, you may step down.
- THE WITNESS: Thank you.
- THE COURT: All right. We are almost to 5 o'clock,
- 24 but let me just be sure, does the defense have any
- 25 additional witnesses to call tomorrow?

- 1 MR. KACHOUROFF: One moment, Your Honor.
- 2 MR. DUANE: May we approach?
- 3 THE COURT: You may.
- 4 (A bench conference is had.)
- 5 MR. DUANE: Your Honor, we are contemplating the
- 6 possibility of asking for permission to recall the
- 7 plaintiff -- I am sorry, the defendant, Mr. Lindell, for a
- 8 few quick questions about things that have come up during
- 9 the trial and since his testimony. He has expressed a
- 10 desire to do that, but we haven't consulted him about
- 11 that.
- 12 With your permission, we would like to have the
- evening to meet with him, to consult with him about it,
- 14 make a decision, and let you know in the morning what it
- 15 might be. If you give us that opportunity, there is a
- 16 better chance I think we can limit his testimony and make
- it shorter than it otherwise might be.
- 18 THE COURT: So what areas does he feel like he
- 19 needs to address that he did not have an opportunity to
- 20 address?
- 21 MR. DUANE: I can't be specific, I haven't
- 22 consulted with him about it. He communicated to us during
- 23 the testimony of the last couple of witnesses he would
- 24 like to be heard on some of the topics that have come up
- 25 during his testimony.

1 THE COURT: The last couple of witnesses have been

- 2 experts, so how is his testimony going to address what the
- 3 expert opinions are, based on the record before the
- 4 experts already?
- 5 MR. DUANE: Well, to be more precise, when I said,
- 6 "the last couple of witness" it might have been more
- 7 accurate to say "the last several."
- 8 THE COURT: With respect to the experts, how is he
- 9 prepared to present any evidence that would be relevant to
- 10 expert opinions that have already been propounded based on
- 11 the evidence before them?
- MR. DUANE: I am sure he has no desire to offer
- anything that would contradict or to argue with their
- 14 opinions, but I think he wants to offer testimony that
- might relate to some of the assumptions upon which their
- 16 opinions were based.
- 17 THE COURT: All right. Mr. Beller or Ms. Morgan.
- MR. BELLER: Your Honor, certainly we would object.
- 19 Mr. Lindell, of course, is not an expert. The experts had
- 20 to have been disclosed before. And I don't believe there
- 21 is a basis for any evidence in front of the jury that
- 22 would allow Mr. Lindell to be able to testify again.
- Your Honor, if I may also add that he was, in fact,
- 24 allowed to delay his testimony to prepare, number one.
- 25 And, number two, he was allowed to testify in between

- 1 witnesses, lay witnesses, and ultimately the only
- 2 witnesses that have testified since he got off the stand
- 3 were, in fact, two experts.
- 4 THE COURT: Counsel, I mean, you can consult with
- 5 him and make the record tomorrow morning, but I just don't
- 6 see how he has any evidence that could be rebuttal
- 7 evidence with respect to the witnesses that have gone on
- 8 before him and after him.
- 9 MR. DUANE: Thank you. Your willingness to give us
- 10 that courtesy is very much appreciated.
- 11 THE COURT: All right. We will take it up at 8:30
- 12 tomorrow morning, but I expect that we are going to
- 13 closings and argument.
- MR. DUANE: Thank you.
- 15 THE COURT: All right. Ladies and gentlemen of the
- 16 jury, you are released for the day. Do not speak to each
- 17 other about this case or anyone else. Have a very good
- 18 evening. Do not talk to the media, do not approach the
- 19 media, do not do any research. We will see you back here
- 20 at 8:45 tomorrow morning. Have a good evening. Thank
- 21 you.
- 22 (Outside the presence of the jury.)
- THE COURT: Thank you. Please be seated.
- 24 All right. With respect to the issue I spoke to
- counsel about at side bar, to the extent that the

1	determination is that you would like to recall the witness
2	that we discussed, a proffer of the scope of the testimony
3	must be made in conjunction with that so that I can
4	appropriately evaluate whether or not it is appropriate
5	testimony.
6	All right. Anything else that we need to address
7	tonight or tomorrow morning?
8	MR. CAIN: I think we can discuss it internally.
9	THE COURT: Anything on behalf of the defendants?
10	MR. KACHOUROFF: Not at this time, Your Honor.
11	THE COURT: Thank you very much. We will see you
12	in the morning.
13	(Proceedings conclude at 5:00 p.m.)
14	REPORTER'S CERTIFICATE
15	I, Darlene M. Martinez, Official Certified
16	Shorthand Reporter for the United States District Court,
17	District of Colorado, do hereby certify that the foregoing
18	is a true and accurate transcript of the proceedings had
19	as taken stenographically by me at the time and place
20	aforementioned.
21	Dated this <u>3rd</u> day of <u>August</u> , 2025.
22	
23	
24	s/Darlene M. Martinez,
25	RMR, CRR